

This book presents original mathematical models of thermal stresses in composite materials, along with mathematical models of thermal-stress induced micro-/macro-strengthening and thermal-stress induced intercrystalline or transcrystalline crack formation. The mathematical determination results from mechanics of an isotropic elastic continuum. The materials consist of an isotropic matrix with isotropic ellipsoidal inclusions. The thermal stresses are a consequence of different thermal expansion coefficients of the matrix and ellipsoidal inclusions.

The mathematical models include microstructural parameters of a real matrix-inclusion composite, and are applicable to composites with ellipsoidal inclusions of different morphology (e.g., dual-phase steel, martensitic steel). In case of a real matrix-inclusion composite, such numerical values of the microstructural parameters can be determined, which result in maximum values of the micro- and macro-strengthening, and which define limit states with respect to the intercrystalline or transcrystalline crack formation in the matrix and the ellipsoidal inclusion. This numerical determination is performed by a programming language.



Ladislav Ceniga

# Thermal Stresses in Composites with Ellipsoidal Inclusions

Dr. Ladislav Ceniga, DSc. (Institute of Materials Research, Slovak Academy of Sciences, Kosice, Slovak Republic) works on mathematical models of stresses in composites.



Ladislav Ceniga

 **LAMBERT**  
Academic Publishing

Ladislav Ceniga

**Thermal Stresses in Composites with Ellipsoidal Inclusions**

FOR AUTHOR USE ONLY



**Ladislav Ceniga**

# **Thermal Stresses in Composites with Ellipsoidal Inclusions**

FOR AUTHOR USE ONLY

**LAP LAMBERT Academic Publishing**

## **Imprint**

Any brand names and product names mentioned in this book are subject to trademark, brand or patent protection and are trademarks or registered trademarks of their respective holders. The use of brand names, product names, common names, trade names, product descriptions etc. even without a particular marking in this work is in no way to be construed to mean that such names may be regarded as unrestricted in respect of trademark and brand protection legislation and could thus be used by anyone.

Cover image: [www.ingimage.com](http://www.ingimage.com)

Publisher:

LAP LAMBERT Academic Publishing

is a trademark of

Dodo Books Indian Ocean Ltd. and OmniScriptum S.R.L publishing group

120 High Road, East Finchley, London, N2 9ED, United Kingdom  
Str. Armeneasca 28/1, office 1, Chisinau MD-2012, Republic of Moldova,  
Europe

Printed at: see last page

**ISBN: 978-620-6-14773-2**

Copyright © Ladislav Ceniga

Copyright © 2023 Dodo Books Indian Ocean Ltd. and OmniScriptum S.R.L  
publishing group

FOR AUTHOR USE ONLY

# **Thermal Stresses in Composites with Ellipsoidal Components**

FOR AUTHOR USE ONLY

Ladislav Ceniga  
Institute of Materials Research  
Slovak Academy of Sciences  
Košice, Slovak Republic

This book was reviewed by the following reviewers:

RNDr. Pavol Farkašovský, DrSc.  
research professor  
Institute of Experimental Physics  
Slovak Academy of Sciences  
Košice, Slovak Republic

Assoc. Prof. Ing. Robert Bidulský, PhD.  
visiting professor  
Politecnico di Torino,  
Torino, Italy

Assoc. Prof. Ing. Daniel Kottfer, PhD.  
Alexander Dubček University of Trenčín  
Faculty of Special Technology Department of Mechanical Engineering  
Trenčín, Slovak Republic

FOR AUTHOR USE ONLY

Táto kniha je venovaná s láskou mojim najdrahším  
rodičom a starým rodičom.

This book is dedicated with love to my dearest  
parents and grandparents.

FOR AUTHOR USE ONLY

# Contents

|   |           |
|---|-----------|
| <b>Introduction</b>                           | <b>1</b>  |
| <b>1 Matrix-Inclusion Composite</b>           | <b>3</b>  |
| 1.1 Model System . . . . .                    | 3         |
| 1.2 Coordinate System . . . . .               | 4         |
| <b>2 Mechanics of Elastic Solid Continuum</b> | <b>11</b> |
| 2.1 Fundamental Equations . . . . .           | 11        |
| 2.2 Elastic Energy . . . . .                  | 14        |
| 2.3 Boundary Conditions . . . . .             | 14        |
| <b>3 Mathematical Model 1</b>                 | <b>17</b> |
| 3.1 Mathematical Procedure . . . . .          | 17        |
| 3.2 Matrix . . . . .                          | 19        |
| 3.3 Inclusion . . . . .                       | 20        |
| <b>4 Mathematical Model 2</b>                 | <b>23</b> |
| 4.1 Mathematical Procedure . . . . .          | 23        |
| 4.2 Matrix . . . . .                          | 26        |
| <b>5 Mathematical Model 3</b>                 | <b>37</b> |
| 5.1 Mathematical Procedure . . . . .          | 37        |
| 5.2 Matrix . . . . .                          | 40        |
| <b>6 Mathematical Model 4</b>                 | <b>53</b> |
| 6.1 Mathematical Procedure . . . . .          | 53        |
| 6.2 Matrix . . . . .                          | 54        |
| 6.3 Inclusion . . . . .                       | 62        |
| <b>7 Mathematical Model 5</b>                 | <b>63</b> |
| 7.1 Mathematical Procedure . . . . .          | 63        |
| 7.2 Matrix . . . . .                          | 65        |

|           |                        |           |
|-----------|------------------------|-----------|
| <b>8</b>  | <b>Strengthening</b>   | <b>77</b> |
| <b>9</b>  | <b>Crack Formation</b> | <b>81</b> |
| <b>10</b> | <b>Appendix</b>        | <b>87</b> |
|           | <b>Bibliography</b>    | <b>93</b> |
|           | <b>Index</b>           | <b>96</b> |

FOR AUTHOR USE ONLY



# Introduction

This book<sup>1</sup> presents original mathematical models of thermal stresses in composite materials, along with mathematical models of thermal-stress induced micro-/macro-strengthening and thermal-stress induced intercrystalline or transcrystalline crack formation. The materials consist of an isotropic matrix with isotropic ellipsoidal inclusions. These stresses originate during a cooling process, and are a consequence of different thermal expansion coefficients of the matrix and ellipsoidal inclusions.

The mathematical models are determined for a suitable model system. The model system is required to correspond to real isotropic matrix-inclusion composites. The thermal stresses are derived within a suitable coordinate system. The coordinate system is required to correspond to a shape of the ellipsoidal inclusions.

The mathematical determination results from mechanics of an isotropic elastic continuum, and result in different mathematical solutions for the thermal stresses, i.e., 19 and 2 mathematical solutions for the matrix and the ellipsoidal inclusion, respectively. Due to these different mathematical solutions, the principle of minimum elastic energy is considered.

The mathematical models of the thermal stresses and of the thermal-stress induced micro-/macro-strengthening and crack formation include microstructural parameters of a real matrix-inclusion composite, i.e., the inclusion dimensions  $a_1$ ,  $a_2$ ,  $a_3$ , the inclusion volume fraction  $v_{IN}$ , as well as the inter-inclusion distance  $d = d(a_1, a_2, a_3, v_{IN})$ .

Consequently, the mathematical models are applicable to composites with ellipsoidal inclusions of different morphology, i.e.,  $a_1 \approx a_2 \approx a_3$  (dual-phase steel),  $a_1 \gg a_2 \approx a_3$  (martensitic steel).

In case of a real matrix-inclusion composite, such numerical values of the mi-

---

<sup>1</sup>This book was reviewed by the following reviewers:

RNDR. Pavol Farkašovský, DrSc., research professor, Institute of Experimental Physics, Slovak Academy of Sciences, Košice, Slovak Republic

Assoc. Prof. Ing. Robert Bidulský, PhD., visiting professor, Politecnico di Torino, Torino, Italy

Assoc. Prof. Ing. Daniel Kottfer, PhD., Alexander Dubček University of Trenčín, Faculty of Special Technology Department of Mechanical Engineering, Trenčín, Slovak Republic

crostructural parameters can be determined,

- which result in maximum values of the micro- and macro-strengthening,
- which define limit states with respect to the intercrystalline or transcrystalline crack formation in the matrix and the ellipsoidal inclusion.

This numerical determination is performed by a programming language. The mathematical procedures in this book are analysed in Appendix.

FOR AUTHOR USE ONLY

# Matrix-Inclusion Composite

## 1.1 Model System

Figure 1.1 shows a model system, corresponding to real matrix-inclusion composites, which is considered within the mathematical models of the thermal stresses. This model system consists of an infinite isotropic matrix and isotropic ellipsoidal inclusions with the dimensions  $a_1, a_2, a_3$  and the inter-inclusion distance  $d$  along the axes  $x_1, x_2, x_3$  of the Cartesian system ( $Ox_1x_2x_3$ ), respectively, where  $O$  represents a centre of the ellipsoidal inclusion.

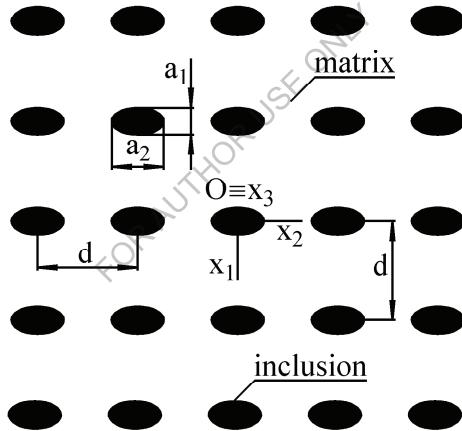


Figure 1.1: The matrix-inclusion system with an infinite isotropic matrix and isotropic ellipsoidal inclusions with the dimensions  $a_1, a_2, a_3$  and the inter-inclusion distance  $d$  along the axes  $x_1, x_2, x_3$  of the Cartesian system ( $Ox_1x_2x_3$ ), respectively, where  $O$  represents a centre of the ellipsoidal inclusion.

As presented in [1]–[22], the thermal stresses are determined in the cubic cells with the dimension  $d$  along the axes  $x_1, x_2, x_3$  and with central ellipsoidal inclusions (see Figure 1.2). Due to the infinite matrix, the thermal stresses, which are determined for one of the cubic cells, are identical with those, which are determined for

any of the cubic cells [1]–[22]. With regard to the volume  $V_{IN} = 4\pi a_1 a_2 a_3$  [23] and  $V_C = d^3$  of the ellipsoidal inclusion and the cubic cell, the inter-inclusion distance  $d$  as a function of the inclusion volume fraction  $v_{IN}$  is derived as

$$v_{IN} = \frac{V_{IN}}{V_C} = \frac{4\pi a_1 a_2 a_3}{3d^3} \in \left(0, \frac{\pi}{6}\right), \quad d = \left(\frac{4\pi a_1 a_2 a_3}{3v_{IN}}\right)^{1/3}, \quad (1.1)$$

where the value  $v_{IN\max} = \pi/6$  results from the condition  $a_i \rightarrow d/2$  ( $i=1,2,3$ ). Accordingly, the thermal stresses are functions of the material parameters  $a_1, a_2, a_3, v_{IN}, d$ .

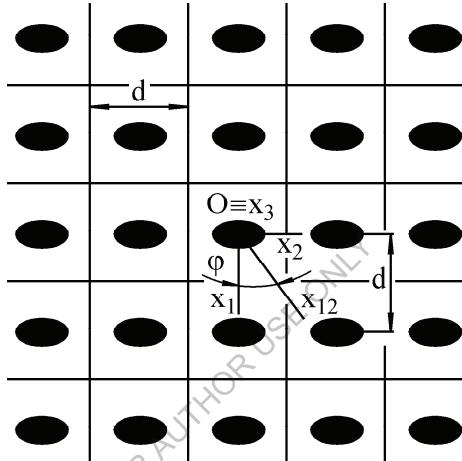


Figure 1.2: The cubic cells with the dimension  $d$  along the axes  $x_1, x_2, x_3$  of the Cartesian system ( $Ox_1x_2x_3$ ) and with the plane  $x_{12}x_3$ , where  $O$  represents a centre of the ellipsoidal inclusion, and  $(x_{12} \subset x_1x_2, x_{12}x_3 \perp x_1x_2)$ .

## 1.2 Coordinate System

Figure 1.3 shows the ellipse  $E$  with the dimensions  $a, b$  along the axes  $x, y$ , respectively. The ellipse  $E$  is described by the function

$$\left(\frac{x}{a}\right)^2 + \left(\frac{y}{b}\right)^2 = 1. \quad (1.2)$$

Any point  $P$  of the ellipse  $E$  is described by the coordinates [23]

$$x = a \cos \alpha, \quad y = b \sin \alpha, \quad \alpha \in \langle 0, 2\pi \rangle, \quad (1.3)$$

where the normal  $n$  of the ellipse  $E$  at the point  $P$  is derived [23]

$$\frac{\partial x}{\partial \alpha} (x - a \cos \alpha) + \frac{\partial y}{\partial \alpha} (y - b \sin \alpha) = 0. \quad (1.4)$$

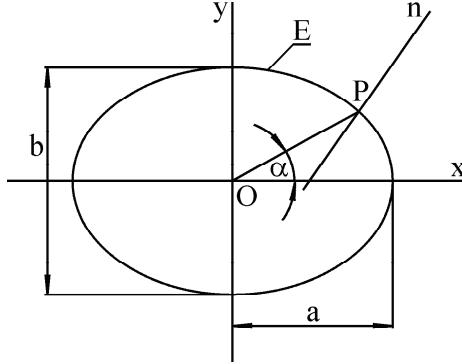


Figure 1.3: The ellipse  $E$  with the dimensions  $a, b$  along the axes  $x, y$  of the Cartesian system  $(Oxy)$ , respectively, and the point  $P$  related to the angle  $\alpha$ .

With regard to Equations (1.3), (1.4), we get

$$y = \frac{xa \tan \alpha}{b} - \frac{(a^2 - b^2) \sin \alpha}{b}. \quad (1.5)$$

The thermal stresses are determined by the spherical coordinates  $(r, \varphi, v)$  (see Figure 1.4). The model system in Figures (1.1), (1.2) is symmetric, and then the thermal stresses are determined within the intervals  $\varphi \in \langle 0, \pi/2 \rangle$ ,  $v \in \langle 0, \pi/2 \rangle$  [1]–[22].

Figure 1.4 shows the ellipsoidal inclusion for  $\varphi, v \in \langle 0, \pi/2 \rangle$  with the centre  $O$  and with the dimensions  $a_1 = O1$ ,  $a_2 = O2$ ,  $a_3 = O3$  along the axes  $x_1, x_2, x_3$  of the Cartesian system  $(O, x_1, x_2, x_3)$  (see Figures (1.1), (1.2)), respectively. With regard to Equation (1.3), any point of the ellipse  $E_{12}$  in the plane  $x_1x_2$  is described by the coordinates

$$x_1 = a_1 \cos \varphi, \quad x_2 = a_2 \sin \varphi, \quad \varphi \in \left\langle 0, \frac{\pi}{2} \right\rangle. \quad (1.6)$$

Similarly, any point  $P$  of the ellipse  $E_{123}$  in the plane  $x_1x_3$  is described by the coordinates

$$x_{12P} = a_{12} \sin v, \quad x_{3P} = a_3 \cos v, \quad a_{12} = O4 = \sqrt{a_1^2 \cos^2 \varphi + a_2^2 \sin^2 \varphi}, \\ \varphi, v \in \left\langle 0, \frac{\pi}{2} \right\rangle. \quad (1.7)$$

Finally,  $(P, x_n, x_\phi, x_v)$  is a Cartesian system at the point  $P$ , where the axes  $x_n$  and  $x_v$  represents a normal and a tangent of the ellipse  $E_{123}$  at the point  $P$ , respectively,  $x_{12}x_3 \perp x_1x_2$ ,  $(x_{12} \subset x_1x_2)$ ,  $x_\phi \perp x_{12}$ .

Figure 1.5 shows the cross section  $O567$  of the cubic cell in the plane  $x_1x_3$  (see Figures 1.2, 1.4). The angle  $v \in \langle 0, \pi/2 \rangle$  defines a position of the point  $P$  with the Cartesian system  $(P, x_n, x_\phi, x_v)$  (see Figure 1.4) for  $v = v_0$  (see Figure 1.5a),  $v \in \langle 0, v_0 \rangle$  (see Figure 1.5b),  $v \in (v_0, \pi/2)$  (see Figure 1.5c). The points  $P_1$ ,  $P_2$  represent intersections of the normal  $x_n$  with  $O567$ .

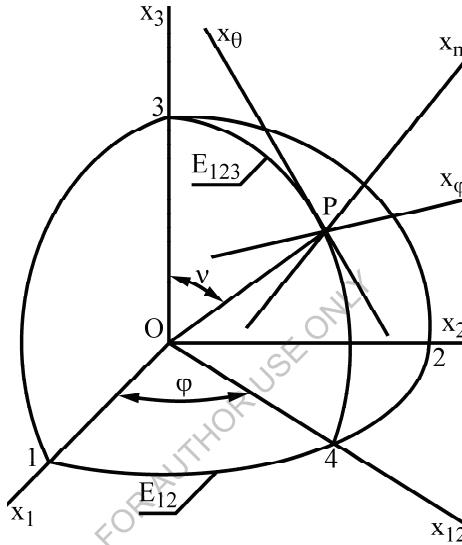


Figure 1.4: The inclusion with the centre  $O$  and with the dimensions  $a_1 = O1$ ,  $a_2 = O2$ ,  $a_3 = O3$  along the axes  $x_1, x_2, x_3$  of the Cartesian system  $(O, x_1, x_2, x_3)$ , respectively. The ellipses  $E_{12}$ ,  $E_{123}$  in the planes  $x_1x_2$ ,  $x_{12}x_3$  (see Figure 1.4) are given by Equations (1.6), (1.7), respectively, where  $x_{12}x_3 \perp x_1x_2$ ,  $(x_{12} \subset x_1x_2)$ ,  $x_\phi \perp x_{12}$ . The point  $P$  on the inclusion surface is defined by  $\varphi, v \in \langle 0, \pi/2 \rangle$ ,  $v \in \langle 0, \pi/2 \rangle$ , and  $(P, x_n, x_\phi, x_v)$  is a Cartesian system at the point  $P$ , where  $P \subset E_{123}$ . The axes  $x_n$  and  $x_v$  represents a normal and a tangent of the ellipse  $E_{123}$  at the point  $P$ , respectively.

With regard to Equation (1.5), the normal  $x_n$  at the point  $P$  of the ellipse  $E_{123}$  in the plane  $x_{12}x_3$  is derived as

$$x_3 = \frac{\cos v}{a_3} \left( \frac{a_{12}x_{12}}{\sin v} + a_3^2 - a_{12}^2 \right), \quad v \in \left\langle 0, \frac{\pi}{2} \right\rangle. \quad (1.8)$$

With regard to Equation (1.8), the coordinates  $x_{x_{12,1}}, x_{3,1}$  of the point  $P_1$  have the

forms

$$x_{12,1} = \frac{(a_{12}^2 - a_3^2) \sin v}{a_{12}}, \quad x_{3,1} = 0, \quad v \in \left\langle 0, \frac{\pi}{2} \right\rangle. \quad (1.9)$$

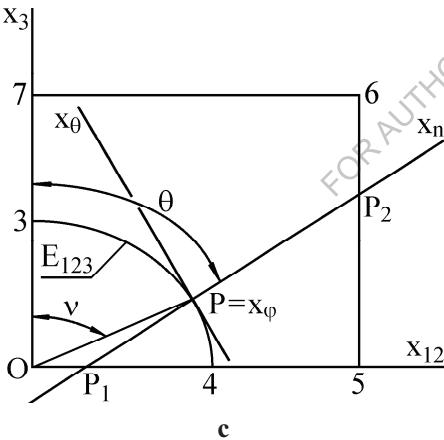
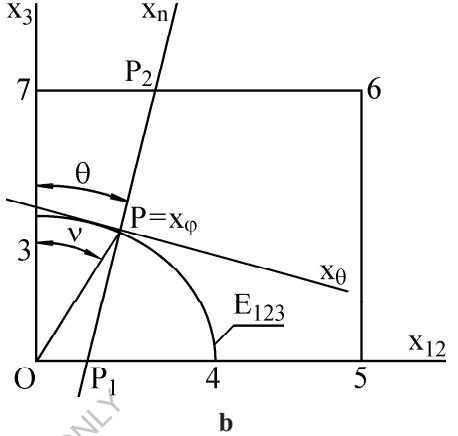
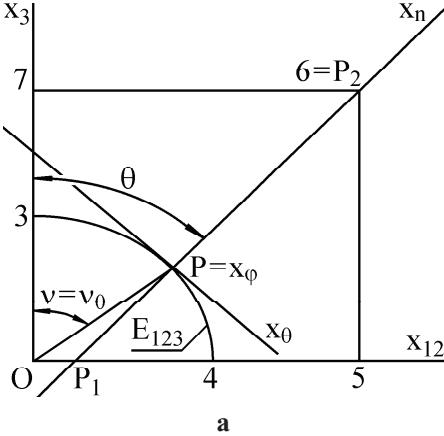


Figure 1.5: The angle  $v \in \langle 0, \pi/2 \rangle$  defines a position of the point  $P$  with the Cartesian system  $(P, x_n, x_\varphi, x_v)$  (see Figure 1.4) for (a)  $v = v_0$ , (b)  $v \in \langle 0, v_0 \rangle$ , (c)  $v \in (v_0, \pi/2)$ , where  $v_0$  is given by Equation (1.8). The points  $P_1, P_2$  represent intersections of the normal  $x_n$  with  $O567$ , where  $O567$  is a cross section of the cubic cell in the plane  $x_{12}x_3$  (see Figures 1.2, 1.4). The angle  $\theta \angle (x_n, x_3)$  is given by Equation (1.12).

Similarly, the coordinates  $x_{x_{12,2}}, x_{3,2}$  of the point  $P_2$  in Figure 1.5b for  $v \in \langle 0, v_0 \rangle$  are derived as

$$x_{12,2} = \frac{\sin v}{a_{12}} \left( \frac{d \cos v}{2 a_3} + a_{12}^2 - a_3^2 \right), \quad x_{3,2} = \frac{d}{2}, \quad v \in \langle 0, v_0 \rangle. \quad (1.10)$$

The coordinates  $x_{x_{12,2}}, x_{3,2}$  of the point  $P_2$  in Figure 1.5c for  $v \in \langle v_0, \pi/2 \rangle$  have the forms

$$\begin{aligned}
x_{122} &= \frac{d}{2f(\varphi) \sin v}, \\
f(\varphi) &= \cos \varphi, \quad \varphi \in \left\langle 0, \frac{\pi}{4} \right\rangle; \quad f(\varphi) = \sin \varphi, \quad \varphi \in \left\langle \frac{\pi}{4}, \frac{\pi}{2} \right\rangle, \\
x_{32} &= \frac{\cos v}{a_3} \left[ \frac{a_{12}d}{2f(\varphi) \sin v} + a_3^2 - a_{12}^2 \right], \quad v \in \left\langle v_0, \frac{\pi}{2} \right\rangle.
\end{aligned} \tag{1.11}$$

The coordinate  $x_{12,2}$  of the point  $P_2$  in Figure 1.5a for  $v = v_0$  is given by Equation (1.11), where  $x_{32} = d/2$ . With regard to Equation (1.8), the angle  $v_0$  represents a root of the following equation

$$\begin{aligned}
\frac{\cos v_0}{a_3} \left[ \frac{a_{12}d}{2f(\varphi) \sin v_0} + a_3^2 - a_{12}^2 \right] - \frac{d}{2} &= 0, \\
f(\varphi) &= \cos \varphi, \quad \varphi \in \left\langle 0, \frac{\pi}{4} \right\rangle; \quad f(\varphi) = \sin \varphi, \quad \varphi \in \left\langle \frac{\pi}{4}, \frac{\pi}{2} \right\rangle,
\end{aligned} \tag{1.12}$$

and this root is determined by a numerical method. The angle  $\theta = \angle(x_n, x_3)$  is derived as

$$\begin{aligned}
\cos \theta &= \frac{x_{3P}}{\sqrt{(x_{12P} - x_{121})^2 + x_{3P}^2}} = \frac{1}{\sqrt{1 + (a_3 \tan v / a_{12})^2}}, \\
\sin \theta &= \frac{1}{\sqrt{1 + (a_{12} \cot v / a_3)^2}}.
\end{aligned} \tag{1.13}$$

Consequently, we get [23]

$$\frac{\partial}{\partial \theta} = \left( \frac{\partial \theta}{\partial \varphi} \right)^{-1} \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} = \Theta \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi}, \tag{1.14}$$

where the function  $\Theta = \Theta(\varphi)$  has the form

$$\Theta = \left( \frac{a_{12}}{a_3} \right) \left[ \left( \frac{a_3 \sin v}{a_{12}} \right)^2 + \cos^2 v \right]. \tag{1.15}$$

As analysed in [1]-[20], due to the symmetry of the model system, any point  $P$  on the matrix-inclusion boundary exhibits the displacement  $u_n$  along  $x_n$ . Consequently, any point  $P$  of the normal  $x_n$  exhibits  $u_n$  along  $x_n$ , i.e.,  $u_\varphi = u_v = 0$  [1]-[20], where  $u_\varphi, u_v$  are displacements along the axes  $x_\varphi, x_v$ , respectively.

As presented in [1]–[22], the thermal stresses, which are determined along the axes  $x_n, x_\varphi, x_\theta$  of the Cartesian system  $(P, x_n, x_\varphi, x_\theta)$ , represent function of the spherical coordinates  $(x_n, \varphi, \theta)$  for  $\varphi, \theta \in \langle 0, \pi/2 \rangle$ . The intervals  $x_n \in \langle 0, x_{IN} \rangle$  and  $x_n \in \langle x_{IN}, x_M \rangle$  are related to the ellipsoidal inclusion and the cell matrix, where  $P = P_1$ ,  $P \subset E_{123}$  and  $P = P_2$  for  $x_n = 0$ ,  $x_n = x_{IN}$  and  $x_n = x_M$  (see Figure 1.5), respectively. Finally, we get

$$x_{IN} = P_1 P = \sqrt{(x_{12P} - x_{121})^2 + x_{3P}^2} = a_3 \sqrt{\left(\frac{a_3 \sin \nu}{a_{12}}\right)^2 + \cos^2 \nu}, \quad (1.16)$$

$$x_M = P P_2 = \sqrt{(x_{122} - x_{12P})^2 + (x_{32} - x_{3P})^2} \\ = \sqrt{\left(\frac{\sin \nu}{a_{12}}\right)^2 \left(\frac{d \cos \nu}{2a_3} - a_3^2\right)^2 + \left(\frac{a_{12} \cos \nu}{a_3}\right)^2 \left[\frac{d}{2f(\varphi) \sin \nu} - a_{12}\right]^2}. \quad (1.17)$$

FOR AUTHOR USE ONLY

# Mechanics of Elastic Solid Continuum

## 2.1 Fundamental Equations

As analysed in [1]-[20], any point  $P$  of the normal  $x_n$  exhibits the displacement  $u_n$  along  $x_n$ . The thermal stresses are determined along the axes  $x_n, x_\varphi, x_\theta$  of the Cartesian system  $(P, x_n, x_\varphi, x_\theta)$ . Fundamental equations of mechanics of a solid continuum are represented by Cauchy's equations, the equilibrium equations and Hooke's law. Cauchy's equations represent functions of strains and displacements. With respect to the normal displacement  $u_n$ , Cauchy's equations have the forms [1]-[20, 22]

$$\varepsilon_n = \frac{\partial u_n}{\partial x_n}, \quad (2.1)$$

$$\varepsilon_\varphi = \varepsilon_\theta = \frac{u_n}{x_n}, \quad (2.2)$$

$$\varepsilon_{n\varphi} = \varepsilon_{\varphi n} = \frac{1}{x_n} \frac{\partial u_n}{\partial \varphi}, \quad (2.3)$$

$$\varepsilon_{n\theta} = \varepsilon_{\theta n} = \frac{\Theta}{x_n} \frac{\partial u_n}{\partial \theta}, \quad (2.4)$$

where  $\varepsilon_n$  is a normal strain along the axis  $x_n$ , and  $\Theta$  is given by Equation (1.15). Consequently,  $\varepsilon_\varphi$  and  $\varepsilon_\theta$  are tangential strains along the axes  $x_\varphi$  and  $x_\theta$ , respectively. Finally,  $\varepsilon_{n\varphi}$ ,  $\varepsilon_{n\theta}$  and  $\varepsilon_{\varphi n}$ ,  $\varepsilon_{\theta n}$  represent shear strains along the axes  $x_n$  and  $x_\varphi, x_\theta$ , respectively. Due to  $u_\varphi = u_\theta = 0$ , we get  $\varepsilon_{\varphi v} = \varepsilon_{v\varphi} = 0$  [1]-[22], where  $u_\varphi, u_\theta$  are displacements along the axes  $x_\varphi, x_\theta$ , respectively, and  $\varepsilon_{\varphi v}$  is a shear strain. As presented in [1]-[22], the equilibrium equations are derived as

$$2\sigma_n - \sigma_\varphi - \sigma_\theta + x_n \frac{\partial \sigma_n}{\partial x_n} + \frac{\partial \sigma_{n\varphi}}{\partial \varphi} + \Theta \frac{\partial \sigma_{n\theta}}{\partial \theta} = 0, \quad (2.5)$$

$$\frac{\partial \sigma_\varphi}{\partial \varphi} + 3\sigma_{n\varphi} + x_n \frac{\partial \sigma_{n\varphi}}{\partial x_n} = 0, \quad (2.6)$$

$$\Theta \frac{\partial \sigma_\theta}{\partial v} + 3\sigma_{n\theta} + x_n \frac{\partial \sigma_{n\theta}}{\partial x_n} = 0, \quad (2.7)$$

where  $\sigma_n$  is a normal stress along the axis  $x_n$ . Consequently,  $\sigma_\varphi$  and  $\sigma_\theta$  are tangential stresses along the axes  $x_\varphi$  and  $x_\theta$ , respectively. Finally,  $\sigma_{n\varphi}$ ,  $\sigma_{n\theta}$  and  $\sigma_{\varphi n}$ ,  $\sigma_{\theta n}$  represent shear stresses along the axes  $x_n$  and  $x_\varphi$ ,  $x_\theta$ , respectively, where  $\sigma_{n\varphi} = \sigma_{\varphi n}$ ,  $\sigma_{n\theta} = \sigma_{\theta n}$ . Due to  $\varepsilon_{\varphi v} = \varepsilon_{v\varphi} = 0$ , we get  $\sigma_{\varphi v} = \sigma_{v\varphi} = 0$  [1]–[22], where  $\sigma_{\varphi v}$  is a shear stress. With regard to  $\varepsilon_{\varphi\theta} = 0$ ,  $\sigma_{\varphi\theta} = 0$ , Hooke's law has the form [1]–[20, 22]

$$\varepsilon_n = s_{11}\sigma_n + s_{12}(\sigma_\varphi + \sigma_\theta), \quad (2.8)$$

$$\varepsilon_\varphi = s_{12}(\sigma_n + \sigma_\theta) + s_{11}\sigma_\varphi, \quad (2.9)$$

$$\varepsilon_\theta = s_{12}(\sigma_n + \sigma_\varphi) + s_{11}\sigma_\theta, \quad (2.10)$$

$$\varepsilon_{n\theta} = s_{44}\sigma_{n\theta}, \quad (2.11)$$

$$\varepsilon_{n\varphi} = s_{44}\sigma_{n\varphi}, \quad (2.12)$$

where  $s_{11}$ ,  $s_{12}$ ,  $s_{44}$  are derived as [24]

$$s_{11} = \frac{1}{E}, \quad s_{12} = -\frac{\mu}{E}, \quad s_{44} = \frac{2(1+\mu)}{E}. \quad (2.13)$$

Finally,  $E$  and  $\mu$  are Young's modulus and Poisson's ratio, respectively. In case of the ellipsoidal inclusion and the cell matrix, we get  $E = E_{IN}$ ,  $\mu = \mu_{IN}$  and  $E = E_M$ ,  $\mu = \mu_M$ , respectively. With regard to Equations (2.1)–(2.4), (2.8)–(2.12), we get [1]–[22]

$$\sigma_n = (c_1 + c_2) \frac{\partial u_n}{\partial x_n} - 2c_2 \frac{u_n}{x_n}, \quad (2.14)$$

$$\sigma_\varphi = \sigma_\theta = -c_2 \frac{\partial u_n}{\partial x_n} + c_1 \frac{u_n}{x_n}, \quad (2.15)$$

$$\sigma_{n\varphi} = \frac{1}{s_{44}x_n} \frac{\partial u_n}{\partial \varphi}, \quad (2.16)$$

$$\sigma_{n\theta} = \frac{\Theta}{s_{44}x_n} \frac{\partial u_n}{\partial v}, \quad (2.17)$$

where  $c_1$ ,  $c_2$ ,  $c_3$  (see Equation (2.24)) have the forms

$$c_1 = \frac{E}{(1+\mu)(1-2\mu)}, \quad c_2 = -\frac{\mu E}{(1+\mu)(1-2\mu)}, \quad c_3 = -4(1-\mu) < 0, \quad (2.18)$$

and  $c_3 < 0$  due to  $\mu < 0.5$  for real isotropic components [25].

Let  $a_{1i} = \cos[\angle(x_1, x_i)]$  ( $i = n, \varphi, \theta$ ) represent a direction cosine of an angle formed by the axes  $x_1, x_i$  (see Figures 1.4, 1.5). With regard to Figures 1.4, 1.5, the coefficient  $a_{1i} = \cos[\angle(x_1, x_i)]$  ( $i = n, \varphi, \theta$ ) is derived as

$$\begin{aligned} a_{1n} &= \cos \varphi \sin \theta, & a_{1\varphi} &= \sin \varphi \sin \theta, & a_{1\theta} &= \cos \theta, \\ a_{\varphi 1} &= -\sin \varphi, & a_{\theta 1} &= -\cos \varphi \cos \theta, \end{aligned} \quad (2.19)$$

where  $\cos \theta, \sin \theta$  are given by Equation (1.13). The stress  $\sigma_1$  along the axis  $x_1$  has the form

$$\sigma_1 = a_{1n} \sigma_n + a_{1\varphi} \sigma_\varphi + a_{1\theta} \sigma_\theta + a_{1n} (\sigma_{n\varphi} + \sigma_{n\theta}) + a_{1\varphi} \sigma_{\varphi n} + a_{1\theta} \sigma_{\theta n}. \quad (2.20)$$

With regard to Equations (2.14)-(2.17) and due to  $\sigma_{n\varphi} = \sigma_{\varphi n}, \sigma_{n\theta} = \sigma_{\theta n}$  [24], we get

$$\sigma_1 = \gamma_1 \frac{\partial u_n}{\partial x_n} + \gamma_2 \frac{u_n}{x_n} + \frac{1}{s_{44} x_n} \left( \gamma_3 \frac{\partial u_n}{\partial \varphi} + \gamma_4 \frac{\partial u_n}{\partial \theta} \right), \quad (2.21)$$

where  $\gamma_i$  ( $i = 1, \dots, 4$ ) is derived as

$$\begin{aligned} \gamma_1 &= a_{1n} (c_1 + c_2) - (a_{1\varphi} + a_{1\theta}) c_2, & \gamma_2 &= (a_{1\varphi} + a_{1\theta}) c_1 - 2 a_{1n} c_2, \\ \gamma_3 &= a_{1n} + a_{1\varphi}, & \gamma_4 &= \Theta(a_{1n} + a_{1\theta}), \end{aligned} \quad (2.22)$$

and  $\Theta$  is given by Equation (1.15). As presented in Chapter 8, the analytical models of the micro-strengthening  $\sigma_{st} = \sigma_{st}(x_1)$  and the macro-strengthening  $\overline{\sigma}_{st}$  result from the stress  $\sigma_1$  (see Equations (2.21), (2.22)).

Let Equations (2.14)–(2.17) be substituted to Equation (2.18) and to  $[\partial \text{Eq. (2.6)} / \partial \varphi] + \Theta [\partial \text{Eq. (2.7)} / \partial \theta]$ . Consequently, Equations (2.5)–(2.7) are derived as

$$x_n^2 \frac{\partial^2 u_n}{\partial x_n^2} + 2x_n \frac{\partial u_n}{\partial x_n} - 2u_n + \frac{U_n}{s_{44}(c_1 + c_2)} = 0, \quad (2.23)$$

$$x_n \frac{\partial U_n}{\partial x_n} = c_3 U_n, \quad (2.24)$$

where  $U_n$  is derived as

$$U_n = \frac{\partial^2 u_n}{\partial \varphi^2} + \Theta^2 \frac{\partial^2 u_n}{\partial v^2}. \quad (2.25)$$

The system of the differential equations (2.23), (2.25) is solved by the mathematical procedures in Sections 3.1, 4.1, 5.1, 6.1, 7.1.

## 2.2 Elastic Energy

As analysed in [1]–[22] with respect to the different mathematical procedures (see Sections 3.1, 4.1, 5.1, 6.1, 7.1), such a mathematical solution, which exhibits a minimum value of the elastic energy  $W_C$  of the cubic cell, is considered, where  $W_{IN}$  and  $W_M$  is elastic energy, which is accumulated in the volume  $V_{IN}$  and  $V_M$  of the ellipsoidal inclusion and the cell matrix, respectively. The elastic energy density  $w$  is derived as [24]

$$w = \frac{1}{2} (\varepsilon_n \sigma_n + \varepsilon_\varphi \sigma_\varphi + \varepsilon_\theta \sigma_\theta) + \varepsilon_{n\varphi} \sigma_{n\varphi} + \varepsilon_{n\theta} \sigma_{n\theta}, \quad (2.26)$$

and  $W_{IN}$ ,  $W_M$  and  $W_C$  have the forms

$$\begin{aligned} W_{IN} &= \int_{V_{IN}} w_{IN} dV_{IN} = 8 \int_0^{\pi/2} \int_0^{\pi/2} \int_0^{x_{IN}} w_{IN} x_n^2 dx_n d\varphi dv, \\ W_M &= \int_{V_M} w_M dV_M = 8 \int_0^{\pi/2} \int_0^{\pi/2} \int_{x_{IN}}^{x_M} w_M x_n^2 dx_n d\varphi dv, \\ W_C &= W_{IN} + W_M. \end{aligned} \quad (2.27)$$

## 2.3 Boundary Conditions

The mathematical solutions of the system of the differential equations (2.23), (2.25) include integration constants. As presented in [1]–[22], these constants are determined, using Cramer's rule (see Chapter 8) [23], by the following boundary conditions for the ellipsoidal inclusion and the cell matrix. In case of the ellipsoidal inclusion we get [1]–[22]

$$(u_n)_{x_n=0} = 0, \quad (2.28)$$

$$(\sigma_{nIN})_{x_n=x_{IN}} = -p_n, \quad (2.29)$$

where  $x_{IN}$  is given by Equation (1.16). Additionally, the conditions  $(u_{nIN})_{x_n \rightarrow 0} \not\rightarrow \pm\infty$ ,  $(\varepsilon_{IN})_{x_n \rightarrow 0} \not\rightarrow \pm\infty$ ,  $(\sigma_{IN})_{r \rightarrow 0} \not\rightarrow \pm\infty$  are required to be fulfilled [1]–[22].

In case of the cell matrix we get [1]–[22]

$$(\sigma_{nM})_{x_n=x_{IN}} = -p_n, \quad (2.30)$$

$$(u_{nM})_{x_n=x_M} = 0. \quad (2.31)$$

As analysed in [1]–[22], the following boundary condition can be considered

$$(\varepsilon_{nM})_{x_n=x_M} = 0. \quad (2.32)$$

With regard to  $(\varepsilon_{\varphi M})_{x_n=x_M} = -p_n \rho_M$ ,  $(\varepsilon_{\varphi IN})_{x_n=x_{IN}} = -p_n \rho_{IN}$  [1]–[22], the normal stress  $p_n$  on the matrix-inclusion boundary, i.e., for  $x_n = P_1 P = x_{IN}$  (see Figure 1.5), which acts along the axis  $x_n$  (see Figures (1.4), (1.5)), has the form [1]–[22]

$$p_n = \frac{(\alpha_{IN} - \alpha_M)(T_r - T)}{\rho_M + \rho_{IN}}, \quad (2.33)$$

where  $T_r = (0.35 - 0.4) \times T_m$  [25] and  $T_m$  is relaxation and melting temperature of a real composite system, respectively, and  $T$  is final temperature of a cooling process.

As mentioned in Section (2.2), the different mathematical procedures in Sections 3.1, 4.1, 5.1, 6.1, 7.1 result in 19 and 2 mathematical solutions for the thermal stresses in the matrix and the ellipsoidal inclusion, respectively.

The normal stress  $p_n$  is included in formulae for the thermal stresses. Consequently, the coefficients  $\rho_M$  and  $\rho_{IN}$  are given by Equations (3.29), (4.26), (4.37), (4.48), (4.59), (5.25), (5.36), (5.47), (5.58), (6.24), (6.35), (6.46), (6.57), (7.25), (7.36), (7.47), (7.58), (7.69), (7.80) and (3.37), (6.65), respectively. Consequently, such a combination of  $\rho_M$  and  $\rho_{IN}$  is considered to result in a minimum value of the elastic energy  $W_C$  of the cubic cell (see Equation (2.27)).

FOR AUTHOR USE ONLY

# Mathematical Model 1

## 3.1 Mathematical Procedure

Let the mathematical procedure  $x_n [\partial \text{Eq.(2.24)} / \partial x_n]$  be performed, and then we get [1]–[22]

$$x_n^2 \frac{\partial^2 U_n}{\partial x_n^2} + (1 - c_3) x_n \frac{\partial U_n}{\partial x_n} = 0, \quad (3.1)$$

where  $c_3 < 0$  and  $U_n = U_n(x_n, \phi, \theta)$  are given by Equations (2.18) and (2.25), respectively. Let Equation (2.24) be substituted to Equation (3.1), and then we get [1]–[22]

$$x_n^2 \frac{\partial^2 U_n}{\partial x_n^2} + c_3 (1 - c_3) U_n = 0. \quad (3.2)$$

Let  $U_n$  be assumed in the form  $U_n = x_n^\lambda$ , then we get [1]–[22]

$$U_n = C_1 x_n^{\lambda_1} + C_2 x_n^{\lambda_2}, \quad (3.3)$$

where  $C_1, C_2$  are integration constants, which are determined by the boundary conditions in Section 2.3, and  $\lambda_1, \lambda_2$ , with respect to  $\mu < 0.5$  for a real isotropic material [25], have the forms [1]–[22]

$$\begin{aligned} \lambda_1 &= \frac{1}{2} \left[ 1 + \sqrt{1 + 16(1 - \mu)[1 + 4(1 - \mu)]} \right] > 3, \\ \lambda_2 &= \frac{1}{2} \left[ 1 - \sqrt{1 + 16(1 - \mu)[1 + 4(1 - \mu)]} \right] < -2. \end{aligned} \quad (3.4)$$

Let Equation (3.3) be substituted to Equation (2.23), and then we get [1]–[22]

$$x_n^2 \frac{\partial^2 u_n}{\partial x_n^2} + 2 x_n \frac{\partial u_n}{\partial x_n} - 2 u_n = C_1 x_n^{\lambda_1} + C_2 x_n^{\lambda_2}. \quad (3.5)$$

The mathematical solution of Equation (3.5), which is determined by Wronskian's method (see Chapter 10) [23], is derived as

$$u_n = C_1 x_n^{\lambda_1} + C_2 x_n^{\lambda_2}. \quad (3.6)$$

With regard to Equations (2.1)–(2.4), (2.14)–(2.17), (2.21), (2.26), (3.6), we get

$$\varepsilon_n = C_1 \lambda_1 x_n^{\lambda_1-1} + C_2 \lambda_2 x_n^{\lambda_2-1}, \quad (3.7)$$

$$\varepsilon_\varphi = C_1 x_n^{\lambda_1-1} + C_2 x_n^{\lambda_2-1}, \quad (3.8)$$

$$\varepsilon_{n\varphi} = s_{44} \sigma_{n\varphi} = \frac{\partial C_1}{\partial \varphi} x_n^{\lambda_1-1} + \frac{\partial C_2}{\partial \varphi} x_n^{\lambda_2-1}, \quad (3.9)$$

$$\varepsilon_{n\theta} = s_{44} \sigma_{n\theta} = \Theta \left( \frac{\partial C_1}{\partial v} x_n^{\lambda_1-1} + \frac{\partial C_2}{\partial v} x_n^{\lambda_2-1} \right), \quad (3.10)$$

$$\sigma_n = C_1 \xi_1 x_n^{\lambda_1-1} + C_2 \xi_2 x_n^{\lambda_2-1}, \quad (3.11)$$

$$\sigma_\varphi = \sigma_\theta = C_1 \xi_3 x_n^{\lambda_1-1} + C_2 \xi_4 x_n^{\lambda_2-1}, \quad (3.12)$$

$$\sigma_1 = \eta_1 x_n^{\lambda_1-1} + \eta_2 x_n^{\lambda_2-1}, \quad (3.13)$$

$$w = \kappa_1 x_n^{2(\lambda_1-1)} + \kappa_2 x_n^{2(\lambda_2-1)} + \kappa_3 x_n^{\lambda_1+\lambda_2-2}, \quad (3.14)$$

where  $\Theta, s_{44}$  is given by Equations (1.15), (2.13), respectively, and  $\xi_i, \xi_{2+i}, \xi_{2+i+2j}, \eta_i, \kappa_j$  ( $i=1,2$ ;  $j=1,2,3$ ) are derived as

$$\begin{aligned} \xi_i &= \frac{E[\lambda_i(1-\mu)+2\mu]}{(1+\mu)(1-2\mu)}, \quad \xi_{2+i} = \frac{E(1+\lambda_i\mu)}{(1+\mu)(1-2\mu)}, \\ \xi_{2+i+2j} &= \frac{E\{\lambda_i[\lambda_j(1-\mu)+4\mu]+2\}}{2(1+\mu)(1-2\mu)}, \\ \eta_i &= C_i (\lambda_i \gamma_1 + \gamma_2) + \frac{1}{s_{44}} \left( \gamma_3 \frac{\partial C_i}{\partial \varphi} + \gamma_4 \frac{\partial C_i}{\partial v} \right), \\ \kappa_i &= C_i^2 \xi_{2+3i} + \frac{1}{s_{44}} \left[ \left( \frac{\partial C_i}{\partial \varphi} \right)^2 + \Theta^2 \left( \frac{\partial C_i}{\partial v} \right)^2 \right], \\ \kappa_3 &= C_1 C_2 (\xi_6 + \xi_7) + \frac{1}{s_{44}} \left( \frac{\partial C_1}{\partial \varphi} \frac{\partial C_2}{\partial \varphi} + \Theta^2 \frac{\partial C_1}{\partial v} \frac{\partial C_2}{\partial v} \right), \quad i, j = 1, 2. \end{aligned} \quad (3.15)$$

## 3.2 Matrix

With regard to Equations (2.30), (2.31), (3.6)–(3.14), (2.21), (2.26), (2.27), we get

$$\varepsilon_{nM} = -p_n \left[ \frac{\lambda_{1M}}{\zeta_1} \left( \frac{x_n}{x_M} \right)^{\lambda_{1M}-1} + \frac{\lambda_{2M}}{\zeta_2} \left( \frac{x_n}{x_M} \right)^{\lambda_{2M}-1} \right], \quad (3.16)$$

$$\varepsilon_{\varphi M} = \varepsilon_{\theta M} = -p_n \left[ \frac{1}{\zeta_1} \left( \frac{x_n}{x_M} \right)^{\lambda_{1M}-1} + \frac{1}{\zeta_2} \left( \frac{x_n}{x_M} \right)^{\lambda_{2M}-1} \right], \quad (3.17)$$

$$\begin{aligned} \varepsilon_{n\varphi M} = s_{44M} \sigma_{n\varphi M} &= - \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta_1 x_n^{\lambda_{1M}-1}} \right) \left( \frac{x_n}{x_M} \right)^{\lambda_{1M}-1} \\ &\quad - \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta_2 x_n^{\lambda_{2M}-1}} \right) \left( \frac{x_n}{x_M} \right)^{\lambda_{2M}-1}, \end{aligned} \quad (3.18)$$

$$\begin{aligned} \varepsilon_{n\theta M} = s_{44M} \sigma_{n\theta M} &= -\Theta \left[ \frac{\partial}{\partial \nu} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta_1 x_n^{\lambda_{1M}-1}} \right) \left( \frac{x_n}{x_M} \right)^{\lambda_{1M}-1} \right. \\ &\quad \left. + \frac{\partial}{\partial \nu} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta_2 x_n^{\lambda_{2M}-1}} \right) \left( \frac{x_n}{x_M} \right)^{\lambda_{2M}-1} \right], \end{aligned} \quad (3.19)$$

$$\sigma_{nM} = -p_n \left[ \frac{\xi_{1M}}{\zeta_1} \left( \frac{x_n}{x_M} \right)^{\lambda_{1M}-1} + \frac{\xi_{2M}}{\zeta_2} \left( \frac{x_n}{x_M} \right)^{\lambda_{2M}-1} \right], \quad (3.20)$$

$$\sigma_{\varphi M} = \sigma_{\theta M} = -p_n \left[ \frac{\xi_{3M}}{\zeta_1} \left( \frac{x_n}{x_M} \right)^{\lambda_{1M}-1} + \frac{\xi_{4M}}{\zeta_2} \left( \frac{x_n}{x_M} \right)^{\lambda_{2M}-1} \right], \quad (3.21)$$

$$\sigma_{1M} = \eta_{1M} x_n^{\lambda_{1M}-1} + \eta_{2M} x_n^{\lambda_{2M}-1}, \quad (3.22)$$

$$w_M = \kappa_{1M} x_n^{2(\lambda_{1M}-1)} + \kappa_{2M} x_n^{2(\lambda_{2M}-1)} + \kappa_{3M} x_n^{\lambda_{1M}+\lambda_{2M}-2}, \quad (3.23)$$

$$\begin{aligned} W_M = 4 \int_0^{\pi/2} \int_0^{\pi/2} & \left[ \frac{\kappa_{1M} (x_M^{2\lambda_{1M}+1} - x_{IN}^{2\lambda_{1M}+1})}{2\lambda_{1M}+1} + \frac{\kappa_{2M} (x_M^{2\lambda_{2M}+1} - x_{IN}^{2\lambda_{2M}+1})}{2\lambda_{2M}+1} \right. \\ & \left. + \frac{\kappa_{3M} (x_M^{\lambda_{1M}+\lambda_{2M}+1} - x_{IN}^{\lambda_{1M}+\lambda_{2M}+1})}{\lambda_{1M}+\lambda_{2M}+1} \right] d\varphi d\nu, \end{aligned} \quad (3.24)$$

where  $\Theta, x_{IN}, x_M, s_{44M}, \lambda_{iM}, \xi_{jM}$  ( $i=1,2; j=1, \dots, 8$ ) are given by Equations (1.15), (1.16), (1.17), (2.13), (3.4), (3.15), respectively, and  $\zeta_i, \eta_{iM}, \kappa_{jM}$  ( $i=1,2; j=1,2,3$ ; see Equation (3.15)) have the forms

$$\begin{aligned}
\zeta_i &= \xi_{iM} \left( \frac{x_{IN}}{x_M} \right)^{\lambda_{iM}-1} - \xi_{3-iM} \left( \frac{x_{IN}}{x_M} \right)^{\lambda_{3-iM}-1}, \\
\eta_{iM} &= - \frac{p_n (\lambda_{iM} \gamma_{1M} + \gamma_{2M})}{\zeta_i x_n^{\lambda_{iM}-1}} - \frac{\gamma_{3M}}{s_{44M}} \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta_i x_n^{\lambda_{iM}-1}} \right) \\
&\quad - \frac{\gamma_{4M}}{s_{44M}} \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta_i x_n^{\lambda_{iM}-1}} \right), \\
\kappa_{iM} &= \xi_{2+3iM} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta_i x_M^{\lambda_{iM}-1}} \right)^2 + \frac{1}{s_{44M}} \left[ \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta_i x_M^{\lambda_{iM}-1}} \right) \right]^2 \\
&\quad + \frac{\Theta^2}{s_{44M}} \left[ \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta_i x_M^{\lambda_{iM}-1}} \right) \right]^2, \\
\kappa_{3M} &= \frac{p_n^2 (\xi_{6M} + \xi_{7M})}{\zeta_1 \zeta_2 x_M^{\lambda_{1M} + \lambda_{2M} - 2}} + \frac{1}{s_{44M}} \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta_1 x_M^{\lambda_{1M}-1}} \right) \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta_2 x_M^{\lambda_{2M}-1}} \right) \\
&\quad + \frac{\Theta^2}{s_{44M}} \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta_1 x_M^{\lambda_{1M}-1}} \right) \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta_2 x_M^{\lambda_{2M}-1}} \right), \quad i = 1, 2. \tag{3.25}
\end{aligned}$$

The normal stress  $p_n$  is given by Equation (2.33). With regard to Equation (3.17), the coefficient  $\rho_M$  in Equation (2.33) is derived as

$$\rho_M = \frac{(1+\mu)(1-2\mu)}{E} \left[ \frac{1}{\lambda_1(1-\mu)+2\mu} + \frac{1}{\lambda_2(1-\mu)+2\mu} \right]. \tag{3.26}$$

### 3.3 Inclusion

In case of the ellipsoidal inclusion, we get  $C_{2IN} = 0$ , otherwise we get  $(u_{nIN})_{x_n \rightarrow 0} \rightarrow \pm \infty$ ,  $(\varepsilon_{IN})_{x_n \rightarrow 0} \rightarrow \pm \infty$ ,  $(\sigma_{IN})_{r \rightarrow 0} \rightarrow \pm \infty$  due to  $\lambda_2 < -2$  (see Equations (3.4), (3.6)–(3.12)). With regard to Equations (2.28), (2.29), (3.6)–(3.14), (2.21), (2.26), (2.27), we get [1]–[22]

$$\varepsilon_{nIN} = - \frac{p_n \lambda_{1IN}}{\xi_{1IN}} \left( \frac{x_n}{x_{IN}} \right)^{\lambda_{1IN}-1}, \tag{3.27}$$

$$\varepsilon_{\varphi IN} = \varepsilon_{\theta IN} = - \frac{p_n}{\xi_{1IN}} \left( \frac{x_n}{x_{IN}} \right)^{\lambda_{1IN}-1}, \quad (3.28)$$

$$\varepsilon_{n\varphi IN} = s_{44IN} \sigma_{r\varphi IN} = - \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n}{\xi_{1IN} x_{IN}^{\lambda_{1IN}-1}} \right) x_n^{\lambda_{1IN}-1}, \quad (3.29)$$

$$\varepsilon_{nv IN} = s_{44IN} \sigma_{rv IN} = -\Theta \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n}{\xi_{1IN} x_{IN}^{\lambda_{1IN}-1}} \right) x_n^{\lambda_{1IN}-1}, \quad (3.30)$$

$$\sigma_{11IN} = -p_n \left( \frac{x_n}{x_{IN}} \right)^{\lambda_{1IN}-1}, \quad (3.31)$$

$$\sigma_{\varphi IN} = \sigma_{v IN} = - \frac{p_n \xi_{3IN}}{\xi_{1IN}} \left( \frac{x_n}{x_{IN}} \right)^{\lambda_{1IN}-1}, \quad (3.32)$$

$$\sigma_{1IN} = \eta_{1IM} x_n^{\lambda_{1IM}-1}, \quad (3.33)$$

$$w_{IN} = \kappa_{1IN} x_n^{2(\lambda_{1IN}-1)} \quad (3.34)$$

$$W_{IN} = \frac{4}{2\lambda_{1IN}+1} \int_0^{\pi/2} \int_0^{\pi/2} \kappa_{1IN} x_{IN}^{2\lambda_{1IN}+1} d\varphi dv, \quad (3.35)$$

where  $\Theta$ ,  $x_{IN}$ ,  $s_{44IN}$ ,  $\lambda_{1IN}$  and  $\xi_{1IN}$ ,  $\xi_{3IN}$ ,  $\xi_{5IN}$  are given by Equations (1.15), (1.16), (2.13), (3.4) and  $\eta_{1IN}$   $\kappa_{1IN}$  (see Equation (3.15)) has the form

$$\begin{aligned} \eta_{1IN} &= - \frac{p_n (\lambda_{1IN} \gamma_{1IN} + \gamma_{2IN})}{\xi_{1IN} x_n^{\lambda_{1IN}-1}} - \frac{\gamma_{3IN}}{s_{44IN}} \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n}{\xi_{1IN} x_n^{\lambda_{1IN}-1}} \right) \\ &\quad - \frac{\gamma_{4IN}}{s_{44IN}} \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n}{\xi_{1IN} x_n^{\lambda_{1IN}-1}} \right), \\ \kappa_{1IN} &= \xi_{5IN} \left( \frac{p_n}{\xi_{1IN} x_{IN}^{\lambda_{1IN}-1}} \right)^2 + \frac{1}{s_{44IN}} \left[ \frac{\partial C_1}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n}{\xi_{1IN} x_{IN}^{\lambda_{1IN}-1}} \right) \right]^2 \\ &\quad + \frac{\Theta^2}{s_{44IN}} \left[ \frac{\partial C_1}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n}{\xi_{1IN} x_{IN}^{\lambda_{1IN}-1}} \right) \right]^2. \end{aligned} \quad (3.36)$$

The normal stress  $p_n$  is given by Equation (2.33). With regard to Equation (3.28), the coefficient  $\rho_{IN}$  in Equation (2.33) is derived as

$$\rho_{IN} = \frac{(1 + \mu_{IN})(1 - 2\mu_{IN})}{E_{IN}[\lambda_{1IN}(1 - \mu_{IN}) + 2\mu_{IN}]}.$$
 (3.37)

FOR AUTHOR USE ONLY

# Mathematical Model 2

## 4.1 Mathematical Procedure

Let the mathematical procedure  $\partial^2 \text{Eq.(2.24)}/\partial x_n^2$  be performed, and then we get [1]–[22]

$$x_n \frac{\partial^3 U_n}{\partial x_n^3} + (2 - c_3) \frac{\partial^2 U_n}{\partial x_n^2} = 0, \quad (4.1)$$

where  $c_3 < 0$  and  $U_n = U_n(x_n, \varphi, v)$  are given by Equations (2.18) and (2.25), respectively. Let  $U_b$  be assumed in the form  $U_n = x_n^{\lambda}$ , and then we get

$$U_n = C_1 x_n + C_2 x_n^{c_3} + C_3, \quad (4.2)$$

where  $C_1, C_2, C_3$  are integration constants, which are determined by the boundary conditions in Section 2.3. Let Equation (2.28) be substituted to Equation (2.23), and then we get

$$x_n^2 \frac{\partial^2 u_n}{\partial x_n^2} + 2x_n \frac{\partial u_n}{\partial x_n} - 2u_n = C_1 x_n + C_2 x_n^{c_3} + C_3 x_n^2. \quad (4.3)$$

The mathematical solution of Equation (4.3), which is determined by Wronskian's method (see Chapter 10) [23], is derived as

$$u_n = C_1 x_n \left( \frac{1}{3} - \ln x_n \right) + C_2 x_n^{c_3} + C_3. \quad (4.4)$$

With regard to Equations (2.1)–(2.4), (2.14)–(2.17), (2.26), (4.4), we get

$$\varepsilon_n = -C_1 \left( \frac{2}{3} + \ln x_n \right) + C_2 c_3 x_n^{c_3-1}, \quad (4.5)$$

$$\varepsilon_\varphi = \varepsilon_0 = C_1 \left( \frac{1}{3} - \ln x_n \right) + C_2 x_n^{c_3-1} + \frac{C_3}{x_n}, \quad (4.6)$$

$$\varepsilon_{n\varphi} = s_{44} \sigma_{n\varphi} = \left( \frac{1}{3} - \ln x_n \right) \frac{\partial C_1}{\partial \varphi} + x_n^{c_3-1} \frac{\partial C_2}{\partial \varphi} + \frac{1}{x_n} \frac{\partial C_3}{\partial \varphi}, \quad (4.7)$$

$$\varepsilon_{n\theta} = s_{44} \sigma_{n\theta} = \Theta \left[ \left( \frac{1}{3} - \ln x_n \right) \frac{\partial C_1}{\partial v} + x_n^{c_3-1} \frac{\partial C_2}{\partial v} + \frac{1}{x_n} \frac{\partial C_3}{\partial v} \right], \quad (4.8)$$

$$\sigma_n = -C_1 \left[ \frac{2(c_1 + 2c_2)}{3} + (c_1 - c_2) \ln x_n \right] + C_2 [(c_1 + c_2)c_3 - 2c_2] x_n^{c_3-1} - \frac{2C_3 c_2}{x_n}, \quad (4.9)$$

$$\sigma_\phi = \sigma_\theta = C_1 \xi_1 \left[ \frac{c_1 + 2c_2}{3} - (c_1 - c_2) \ln x_n \right] + C_2 \xi_2 (c_1 - c_2 c_3) x_n^{c_3-1} + \frac{C_3 \xi_3 c_1}{x_n}, \quad (4.10)$$

$$\sigma_1 = \eta_1 + \eta_2 \ln x_n + \eta_3 x_n^{c_3-1} + \frac{\eta_4}{x_n}, \quad (4.11)$$

$$\begin{aligned} w = & C_1^2 \kappa_1 + C_2^2 \kappa_2 + C_3^2 \kappa_3 + C_1 C_2 \kappa_4 + C_1 C_3 \kappa_5 + C_2 C_3 \kappa_6 \\ & + \frac{\chi_1}{s_{44}} \left[ \left( \frac{\partial C_1}{\partial \varphi} \right)^2 + \Theta^2 \left( \frac{\partial C_1}{\partial v} \right)^2 \right] + \frac{\chi_2}{s_{44}} \left[ \left( \frac{\partial C_2}{\partial \varphi} \right)^2 + \Theta^2 \left( \frac{\partial C_2}{\partial v} \right)^2 \right] \\ & + \frac{\chi_3}{s_{44}} \left[ \left( \frac{\partial C_3}{\partial \varphi} \right)^2 + \Theta^2 \left( \frac{\partial C_3}{\partial v} \right)^2 \right] + \frac{\chi_4}{s_{44}} \left( \frac{\partial C_1}{\partial \varphi} \frac{\partial C_2}{\partial \varphi} + \Theta^2 \frac{\partial C_1}{\partial v} \frac{\partial C_2}{\partial v} \right) \\ & + \frac{\chi_5}{s_{44}} \left( \frac{\partial C_1}{\partial \varphi} \frac{\partial C_3}{\partial \varphi} + \Theta^2 \frac{\partial C_1}{\partial v} \frac{\partial C_3}{\partial v} \right) + \frac{\chi_6}{s_{44}} \left( \frac{\partial C_2}{\partial \varphi} \frac{\partial C_3}{\partial \varphi} + \Theta^2 \frac{\partial C_2}{\partial v} \frac{\partial C_3}{\partial v} \right), \end{aligned} \quad (4.12)$$

where  $\Theta, c_i (i=1,2,3), s_{44}$  are given by Equations (1.15), (2.18), (2.13), respectively, and  $\eta_j, \kappa_k, \chi_k (j=1, \dots, 4; k=1, \dots, 6)$  are derived as

$$\begin{aligned} \eta_1 &= \frac{1}{3} \left[ C_1 (\gamma_2 - 2\gamma_1) + \frac{1}{s_{44}} \left( \gamma_3 \frac{\partial C_1}{\partial \varphi} + \gamma_4 \frac{\partial C_1}{\partial v} \right) \right], \\ \eta_2 &= - \left[ C_1 (\gamma_1 + \gamma_2) + \frac{1}{s_{44}} \left( \gamma_3 \frac{\partial C_1}{\partial \varphi} + \gamma_4 \frac{\partial C_1}{\partial v} \right) \right], \\ \eta_3 &= C_2 (\gamma_1 c_3 + \gamma_2) + \frac{1}{s_{44}} \left( \gamma_3 \frac{\partial C_2}{\partial \varphi} + \gamma_4 \frac{\partial C_2}{\partial v} \right), \\ \eta_4 &= C_3 \gamma_2 + \frac{1}{s_{44}} \left( \gamma_3 \frac{\partial C_3}{\partial \varphi} + \gamma_4 \frac{\partial C_3}{\partial v} \right), \\ \kappa_1 &= \frac{c_2 - c_1}{2} \ln^2 x_n + \frac{2(c_2 - c_1)}{3} \ln x_n + \frac{7c_1 + 2c_2}{9}, \\ \kappa_2 &= \left[ \frac{c_3^2 (c_1 + c_2)}{2} + c_1 (1 - 2c_3) \right] x_n^{2(c_3-1)}, \quad \kappa_3 = \frac{c_1}{x_n^2}, \end{aligned}$$

$$\begin{aligned}
\kappa_4 &= c_3 (c_1 - c_2) x_n^{c_3-1} \ln x_n + 2 \left[ c_1 - \frac{c_3 (2c_1 + c_2)}{3} \right] x_n^{c_3-1}, \\
\kappa_5 &= \frac{2c_1}{x_n}, \quad \kappa_6 = 0, \\
\chi_1 &= \ln^2 x_n - \frac{2}{3} \ln x_n + \frac{1}{9}, \quad \chi_2 = x_n^{2(c_3-1)}, \quad \chi_3 = \frac{1}{x_n^2}, \\
\chi_4 &= \frac{2}{3} x_n^{c_3-1} - 2x_n^{c_3-1} \ln x_n, \quad \chi_5 = \frac{2}{3x_n} - \frac{2 \ln x_n}{x_n}, \quad \chi_6 = x_n^{c_3-2}. \quad (4.13)
\end{aligned}$$

The integrals  $\Phi_i$ ,  $\Psi_i$  of the  $\kappa_j = \kappa_j(x_n)$ ,  $\chi_j = \chi_j(x_n)$  ( $i = 1, \dots, 6$ ), respectively, have the forms

$$\Phi_i = \int_{x_{IN}}^{x_M} \kappa_i x_n^2 dx_n, \quad \Psi_i = \int_{x_{IN}}^{x_M} \chi_i x_n^2 dx_n, \quad i = 1, \dots, 6, \quad (4.14)$$

where  $x_{IN}$ ,  $x_M$  are given by Equations (1.16), (1.17), respectively. The integrals are determined by the formulae in Chapter 10 (see Equations (10.10)–(10.12)) and consequently, we get

$$\begin{aligned}
\Phi_1 &= \frac{c_2 - c_1}{6} \left\{ x_M^3 \left[ \left( \ln x_M - \frac{1}{3} \right)^2 + \frac{1}{9} \right] - x_{IN}^3 \left[ \left( \ln x_{IN} - \frac{1}{3} \right)^2 + \frac{1}{9} \right] \right\} \\
&\quad + \frac{2(c_2 - c_1)}{9} \left[ x_M^3 \left( \ln x_M - \frac{1}{3} \right) - x_{IN}^3 \left( \ln x_{IN} - \frac{1}{3} \right) \right] \\
&\quad + \frac{(7c_1 + 2c_2)(x_M^3 - x_{IN}^3)}{27}, \\
\Phi_2 &= \frac{1}{2c_3 + 1} \left[ \frac{c_3^2(c_1 + c_2)}{2} + c_1(1 - 2c_3) \right] \left( x_M^{2c_3+1} - x_{IN}^{2c_3+1} \right), \\
\Phi_3 &= c_1(x_M - x_{IN}), \\
\Phi_4 &= \frac{c_3(c_1 - c_2)}{c_3 + 2} \left[ x_M^{c_3+2} \left( \ln x_M - \frac{1}{c_3 + 2} \right) - x_{IN}^{c_3+2} \left( \ln x_{IN} - \frac{1}{c_3 + 2} \right) \right] \\
&\quad + \frac{2}{c_3 + 2} \left[ c_1 - \frac{c_3(2c_1 + c_2)}{3} \right] \left( x_M^{c_3+2} - x_{IN}^{c_3+2} \right), \\
\Phi_5 &= c_1(x_M^2 - x_{IN}^2), \quad \Phi_6 = 0, \\
\Psi_1 &= \frac{x_M^3}{3} \left[ (\ln x_M - 1) \left( \ln x_M - \frac{1}{3} \right) + \frac{2}{9} \right] - \frac{x_{IN}^3}{3} \left[ (\ln x_{IN} - 1) \left( \ln x_{IN} - \frac{1}{3} \right) + \frac{2}{9} \right], \\
\Psi_2 &= \frac{x_M^{2c_3+1} - x_{IN}^{2c_3+1}}{2c_3 + 1}, \quad \Psi_3 = x_M - x_{IN},
\end{aligned}$$

$$\begin{aligned}\Psi_4 &= \frac{2}{c_3+2} \left\{ x_M^{c_3+2} \left[ \frac{c_3+5}{3(c_3+2)} - \ln x_M \right] - x_{IN}^{c_3+2} \left[ \frac{c_3+5}{3(c_3+2)} - \ln x_{IN} \right] \right\}, \\ \Psi_5 &= x_M^2 \left( \frac{5}{6} - \ln x_M \right) - x_{IN}^2 \left( \frac{5}{6} - \ln x_{IN} \right), \quad \Psi_6 = \frac{x_M^{c_3+1} - x_{IN}^{c_3+1}}{c_3+1}.\end{aligned}\quad (4.15)$$

In case of the ellipsoidal inclusion, we get  $(u_{nIN})_{x_n \rightarrow 0} \rightarrow \pm \infty$ ,  $(\varepsilon_{IN})_{x_n \rightarrow 0} \rightarrow \pm \infty$ ,  $(\sigma_{IN})_{r \rightarrow 0} \rightarrow \pm \infty$  due to  $(\ln x_n)_{x_n \rightarrow 0} \rightarrow \pm \infty$  and  $(x_n^{c_3})_{x_n \rightarrow 0} \rightarrow \pm \infty$  for  $c_3 < 0$  (see Equations (2.18), (4.4)–(4.10)). Accordingly, the mathematical solutions (4.4)–(4.10) are suitable for the matrix.

## 4.2 Matrix

The integration constants  $C_{1M}$ ,  $C_{2M}$ ,  $C_{3M}$  for the matrix (see Equation (4.4)) are determined by the boundary conditions (2.30), (2.31) or (2.30)–(2.32). The boundary conditions result in the following combinations of  $C_{1M}$ ,  $C_{2M}$ ,  $C_{3M}$ . Finally, such a combination is considered to exhibit a minimum value of the elastic energy  $W_C$  of the cubic cell (see Equation (2.27)).

**Conditions**  $C_{1M} \neq 0$ ,  $C_{2M} \neq 0$ ,  $C_{3M} = 0$ . With regard to Equations (2.30), (2.31), (4.4)–(4.12), (2.21), (2.26), (2.27), we get

$$\varepsilon_{nM} = \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \left[ \frac{2}{3} + \ln x_n + c_{3M} \left( \frac{1}{3} - \ln x_M \right) \left( \frac{x_n}{x_M} \right)^{c_{3M}-1} \right], \quad (4.16)$$

$$\varepsilon_{\varphi M} = \varepsilon_{\theta M} = - \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \left[ \frac{1}{3} - \ln x_n - \left( \frac{1}{3} - \ln x_M \right) \left( \frac{x_n}{x_M} \right)^{c_{3M}-1} \right], \quad (4.17)$$

$$\begin{aligned}\varepsilon_{n\varphi M} = s_{44M} \sigma_{n\varphi M} &= \left( \ln x_n - \frac{1}{3} \right) \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \right) \\ &+ x_n^{c_{3M}-1} \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left[ \frac{p_n}{\zeta_M x_M^{c_{3M}-1}} \left( \frac{1}{3} - \ln x_M \right) \right],\end{aligned}\quad (4.18)$$

$$\begin{aligned}\varepsilon_{n\theta M} = s_{44M} \sigma_{n\theta M} &= \Theta \left\{ \left( \ln x_n - \frac{1}{3} \right) \frac{\partial}{\partial \nu} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \right) \right. \\ &\left. + x_n^{c_{3M}-1} \frac{\partial}{\partial \nu} \left[ \frac{p_n}{\zeta_M x_M^{c_{3M}-1}} \left( \frac{1}{3} - \ln x_M \right) \right] \right\},\end{aligned}\quad (4.19)$$

$$\sigma_{nM} = \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \left\{ \frac{2(c_{1M} + 2c_{2M})}{3} + (c_{1M} - c_{2M}) \ln x_n \right. \\ \left. + [(c_{1M} + c_{2M})c_{3M} - 2c_{2M}] \left( \frac{1}{3} - \ln x_M \right) \left( \frac{x_n}{x_M} \right)^{c_{3M}-1} \right\}, \quad (4.20)$$

$$\sigma_{\phi M} = \sigma_{\theta M} = - \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \left[ \frac{c_{1M} + 2c_{2M}}{3} - (c_{1M} - c_{2M}) \ln x_n \right. \\ \left. - (c_{1M} - c_{2M}c_{3M}) \left( \frac{1}{3} - \ln x_M \right) \left( \frac{x_n}{x_M} \right)^{c_{3M}-1} \right], \quad (4.21)$$

$$\sigma_{1M} = \eta_{1M} + \eta_{2M} \ln x_n + \eta_{3M} x_n^{c_{3M}-1}, \quad (4.22)$$

$$w_M = \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \right)^2 \left\{ \kappa_{1M} + \kappa_{2M} \left( \frac{1 - 3 \ln x_M}{3x_M^{c_{3M}-1}} \right)^2 + \frac{\kappa_{4M}(3 \ln x_M - 1)}{3x_M^{c_{3M}-1}} \right\} \\ + \frac{\chi_{1M}}{s_{44M}} \left\{ \left[ \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \right) \right]^2 + \Theta^2 \left[ \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \right) \right]^2 \right\} \\ + \frac{\chi_{2M}}{s_{44M}} \left( \left\{ \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left[ \frac{p_n(1 - 3 \ln x_M)}{3\zeta x_M^{c_{3M}-1}} \right] \right\}^2 + \Theta^2 \left\{ \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left[ \frac{p_n(1 - 3 \ln x_M)}{3\zeta x_M^{c_{3M}-1}} \right] \right\}^2 \right) \\ + \frac{\chi_{4M}}{s_{44M}} \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \right) \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left[ \frac{p_n(3 \ln x_M - 1)}{3\zeta x_M^{c_{3M}-1}} \right] \\ + \frac{\chi_{4M} \Theta^2}{s_{44M}} \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \right) \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left[ \frac{p_n(3 \ln x_M - 1)}{3\zeta x_M^{c_{3M}-1}} \right], \quad (4.23)$$

$$W_M = 4 \int_0^{\pi/2} \int_0^{\pi/2} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \right)^2 \left\{ \Phi_{1M} + \Phi_{2M} \left( \frac{1 - 3 \ln x_M}{3x_M^{c_{3M}-1}} \right)^2 + \frac{\Phi_{4M}(3 \ln x_M - 1)}{3x_M^{c_{3M}-1}} \right\} d\varphi dv \\ + \frac{4}{s_{44M}} \int_0^{\pi/2} \int_0^{\pi/2} \Psi_{1M} \left\{ \left[ \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \right) \right]^2 + \Theta^2 \left[ \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \right) \right]^2 \right\} d\varphi dv \\ + \frac{4}{s_{44M}} \int_0^{\pi/2} \int_0^{\pi/2} \Psi_{2M} \left( \left\{ \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left[ \frac{p_n(1 - 3 \ln x_M)}{3\zeta x_M^{c_{3M}-1}} \right] \right\}^2 \right) d\varphi dv$$

$$\begin{aligned}
& + \frac{4}{s_{44M}} \int_0^{\pi/2} \int_0^{\pi/2} \Psi_{2M} \Theta^2 \left( \left\{ \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left[ \frac{p_n(1 - 3 \ln x_M)}{3 \zeta x_M^{c_{3M}-1}} \right] \right\}^2 \right) d\varphi dv \\
& + \frac{4}{s_{44M}} \int_0^{\pi/2} \int_0^{\pi/2} \Psi_{4M} \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \right) \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left[ \frac{p_n(3 \ln x_M - 1)}{3 \zeta x_M^{c_{3M}-1}} \right] d\varphi dv \\
& + \frac{4}{s_{44M}} \int_0^{\pi/2} \int_0^{\pi/2} \Psi_{4M} \Theta^2 \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \right) \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left[ \frac{p_n(3 \ln x_M - 1)}{3 \zeta x_M^{c_{3M}-1}} \right] d\varphi dv, \tag{4.24}
\end{aligned}$$

where  $\Theta$ ,  $x_M$ ,  $s_{44M}$ ,  $c_{iM}$  ( $i=1,2,3$ ) and  $\kappa_{jM}$ ,  $\chi_{jM}$ ;  $\Phi_{jM}$ ,  $\Psi_{jM}$  ( $j=1,2,4$ ) are given by Equations (1.15), (1.17), (2.13), (2.18) and (4.13); (4.15), respectively, and  $\zeta$ ,  $\zeta_i$  ( $i=1,2$ ),  $\eta_{jM}$  ( $j=1,2,3$ ; see Equation (4.13)) have the forms

$$\begin{aligned}
\zeta &= \zeta_2 - \zeta_1 \left( \frac{1}{3} - \ln x_M \right), \quad \zeta_1 = [(c_{1M} + c_{2M}) c_{3M} - 2 c_{2M}] \left( \frac{x_{IN}}{x_M} \right)^{c_{3M}-1}, \\
\zeta_2 &= - \left[ \frac{2(c_{1M} + 2c_{2M})}{3} + (c_{1M} - c_{2M}) \ln x_{IN} \right], \\
\eta_{1M} &= - \frac{1}{3} \left\{ \frac{p_n(\gamma_{2M} - 2\gamma_{1M})}{\zeta} + \frac{1}{s_{44M}} \left[ \gamma_{3M} \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \right) + \gamma_{4M} \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \right) \right] \right\}, \\
\eta_{2M} &= \left\{ \frac{p_n(\gamma_{1M} + \gamma_{2M})}{\zeta} + \frac{1}{s_{44M}} \left[ \gamma_{3M} \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \right) + \gamma_{4M} \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \right) \right] \right\}, \\
\eta_{3M} &= \frac{p_n(\gamma_{1M} c_{3M} + \gamma_{2M})}{\zeta_M x_M^{c_{3M}-1}} \left( \frac{1}{3} - \ln x_M \right) + \frac{\gamma_{3M}}{s_{44M}} \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left[ \frac{p_n}{\zeta_M x_M^{c_{3M}-1}} \left( \frac{1}{3} - \ln x_M \right) \right] \\
& + \frac{\gamma_{4M}}{s_{44M}} \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left[ \frac{p_n}{\zeta_M x_M^{c_{3M}-1}} \left( \frac{1}{3} - \ln x_M \right) \right]. \tag{4.25}
\end{aligned}$$

The normal stress  $p_n$  is given by Equation (2.33). With regard to Equation (4.20), the coefficient  $\rho_M$  in Equation (2.33) is derived as

$$\rho_M = \frac{1}{\zeta} \left[ \frac{1}{3} - \ln x_{IN} - \left( \frac{1}{3} - \ln x_M \right) \left( \frac{x_{IN}}{x_M} \right)^{c_{3M}-1} \right]. \tag{4.26}$$

**Conditions**  $C_{1M} \neq 0$ ,  $C_{3M} \neq 0$ ,  $C_{2M} = 0$ . With regard to Equations (2.30), (2.31), (4.4)–(4.12), (2.21), (2.26), (2.27), we get

$$\varepsilon_{NM} = \frac{p_n}{\zeta x_M} \left( \frac{2}{3} + \ln x_n \right), \tag{4.27}$$

$$\varepsilon_{\varphi M} = \varepsilon_{\theta M} = -\frac{p_n}{\zeta} \left[ \frac{1}{x_M} \left( \frac{1}{3} - \ln x_n \right) - \frac{1}{x_n} \left( \frac{1}{3} - \ln x_M \right) \right], \quad (4.28)$$

$$\varepsilon_{n\varphi M} = s_{44M} \sigma_{n\varphi M} = - \left( \frac{1}{3} - \ln x_n \right) \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta x_M} \right) + \frac{1}{x_n} \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left[ \frac{p_n (1 - 3 \ln x_M)}{3 \zeta} \right], \quad (4.29)$$

$$\varepsilon_{n\theta M} = s_{44M} \sigma_{n\theta M} = -\Theta \left\{ \left( \frac{1}{3} - \ln x_n \right) \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta x_M} \right) - \frac{1}{x_n} \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left[ \frac{p_n (1 - 3 \ln x_M)}{3 \zeta} \right] \right\}, \quad (4.30)$$

$$\sigma_{nM} = \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \left\{ \frac{1}{x_M} \left[ \frac{2(c_{1M} + 2c_{2M})}{3} + (c_{1M} - c_{2M}) \ln x_n \right] - \frac{2c_{2M}}{x_n} \left( \frac{1}{3} - \ln x_M \right) \right\}, \quad (4.31)$$

$$\sigma_{\varphi M} = \sigma_{\theta M} = -\frac{p_n}{\zeta} \left\{ \frac{1}{x_M} \left[ \frac{c_{1M} + 2c_{2M}}{3} - (c_{1M} - c_{2M}) \ln x_n \right] - \frac{c_{1M}}{x_n} \left( \frac{1}{3} - \ln x_M \right) \right\}, \quad (4.32)$$

$$\sigma_{1M} = \eta_{1M} + \eta_{2M} \ln x_n + \frac{\eta_{4M}}{x_n}, \quad (4.33)$$

$$\begin{aligned} w_M &= \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \right)^2 \left[ \frac{\kappa_{1M}}{x_M^2} + \kappa_{3M} \left( \frac{1}{3} - \ln x_M \right)^2 + \frac{\kappa_{5M} (3 \ln x_M - 1)}{3 x_M} \right] \\ &+ \frac{\chi_{1M}}{s_{44M}} \left\{ \left[ \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta x_M} \right) \right]^2 + \Theta^2 \left[ \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta x_M} \right) \right]^2 \right\} \\ &+ \frac{\chi_{3M}}{s_{44M}} \left( \left\{ \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left[ \frac{p_n (1 - 3 \ln x_M)}{3 \zeta} \right] \right\}^2 + \Theta^2 \left\{ \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left[ \frac{p_n (1 - 3 \ln x_M)}{3 \zeta} \right] \right\}^2 \right) \\ &+ \frac{\chi_{5M}}{s_{44M}} \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta x_M} \right) \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left[ \frac{p_n (3 \ln x_M - 1)}{3 \zeta} \right] \\ &+ \frac{\chi_{5M} \Theta^2}{s_{44M}} \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta x_M} \right) \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left[ \frac{p_n (3 \ln x_M - 1)}{3 \zeta} \right], \end{aligned} \quad (4.34)$$

$$W_M = 4 \int_0^{\pi/2} \int_0^{\pi/2} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \right)^2 \left[ \frac{\Phi_{1M}}{x_M^2} + \Phi_{3M} \left( \frac{1}{3} - \ln x_M \right)^2 + \frac{\Phi_{5M} (3 \ln x_M - 1)}{3 x_M} \right] d\varphi dv$$

$$\begin{aligned}
& + \frac{4}{s_{44M}} \int_0^{\pi/2} \int_0^{\pi/2} \Psi_{1M} \left\{ \left[ \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta x_M} \right) \right]^2 + \Theta^2 \left[ \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta x_M} \right) \right]^2 \right\} d\varphi dv \\
& + \frac{4}{s_{44M}} \int_0^{\pi/2} \int_0^{\pi/2} \Psi_{3M} \left\{ \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left[ \frac{p_n(1-3\ln x_M)}{3\zeta} \right] \right\}^2 d\varphi dv \\
& + \frac{4}{s_{44M}} \int_0^{\pi/2} \int_0^{\pi/2} \Psi_{3M} \Theta^2 \left\{ \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left[ \frac{p_n(1-3\ln x_M)}{3\zeta} \right] \right\}^2 d\varphi dv \\
& + \frac{4}{s_{44M}} \int_0^{\pi/2} \int_0^{\pi/2} \Psi_{5M} \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta x_M} \right) \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left[ \frac{p_n(3\ln x_M - 1)}{3\zeta} \right] d\varphi dv \\
& + \frac{4}{s_{44M}} \int_0^{\pi/2} \int_0^{\pi/2} \Psi_{5M} \Theta^2 \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta x_M} \right) \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left[ \frac{p_n(3\ln x_M - 1)}{3\zeta} \right] d\varphi dv, \quad (4.35)
\end{aligned}$$

where  $\Theta, x_M, s_{44M}, c_{iM}$  ( $i=1,2,3$ ) and  $\kappa_{jM}, \chi_{jM}, \Phi_{jM}, \Psi_{jM}$  ( $j=1,3,5$ ) are given by Equations (1.15), (1.17), (2.13), (2.18) and (4.13); (4.15), respectively, and  $\zeta, \eta_{iM}$  ( $i=1,2,4$ ; see Equation (4.13)) have the forms

$$\begin{aligned}
\zeta &= \frac{1}{x_M} \left[ \frac{2(c_{1M} + 2c_{2M})}{3} + (c_{1M} - c_{2M}) \ln x_{IN} \right] + \frac{2c_{2M}}{x_{IN}} \left( \frac{1}{3} - \ln x_M \right), \\
\eta_{1M} &= -\frac{1}{3} \left\{ \frac{p_n(\gamma_{2M} - 2\gamma_{1M})}{\zeta x_M} + \frac{1}{s_{44M}} \left[ \gamma_{3M} \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta x_M} \right) + \gamma_{4M} \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta x_M} \right) \right] \right\}, \\
\eta_{2M} &= \frac{p_n(\gamma_{1M} + \gamma_{2M})}{\zeta x_M} + \frac{1}{s_{44M}} \left[ \gamma_{3M} \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta x_M} \right) + \gamma_{4M} \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta x_M} \right) \right], \\
\eta_{4M} &= \frac{p_n \gamma_{2M} (1 - 3 \ln x_M)}{3\zeta} + \frac{\gamma_{3M}}{s_{44M}} \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left[ \frac{p_n(1 - 3 \ln x_M)}{3\zeta} \right] \\
& + \frac{\gamma_{4M}}{s_{44M}} \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left[ \frac{p_n(1 - 3 \ln x_M)}{3\zeta} \right]. \quad (4.36)
\end{aligned}$$

The normal stress  $p_n$  is given by Equation (2.33). With regard to Equation (4.28), the coefficient  $\rho_M$  in Equation (2.33) is derived as

$$\rho_M = \frac{1}{\zeta} \left[ \frac{1}{x_M} \left( \frac{1}{3} - \ln x_{IN} \right) - \frac{1}{x_{IN}} \left( \frac{1}{3} - \ln x_M \right) \right]. \quad (4.37)$$

**Conditions**  $C_{2M} \neq 0$ ,  $C_{3M} \neq 0$ ,  $C_{1M} = 0$ . With regard to Equations (2.30), (2.31), (4.4)–(4.12), (2.21), (2.26), (2.27), we get

$$\varepsilon_{nM} = -\frac{p_n C_{3M}}{\zeta x_M} \left( \frac{x_n}{x_M} \right)^{C_{3M}-1}, \quad (4.38)$$

$$\varepsilon_{\varphi M} = \varepsilon_{\theta M} = \frac{p_n}{\zeta x_n} \left[ 1 - \left( \frac{x_n}{x_M} \right)^{C_{3M}} \right], \quad (4.39)$$

$$\varepsilon_{n\varphi M} = s_{44M} \sigma_{n\varphi M} = -\frac{1}{x_n} \left[ x_n^{C_{3M}} \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta x_M^{C_{3M}}} \right) - \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \right) \right], \quad (4.40)$$

$$\varepsilon_{n\theta M} = s_{44M} \sigma_{n\theta M} = -\frac{\Theta}{x_n} \left[ x_n^{C_{3M}} \frac{\partial}{\partial \nu} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta x_M^{C_{3M}}} \right) - \frac{\partial}{\partial \nu} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \right) \right], \quad (4.41)$$

$$\sigma_{nM} = -\frac{p_n}{\zeta} \left\{ \frac{c_{3M}(c_{1M} + c_{2M}) - 2c_{2M}}{x_M} \left( \frac{x_n}{x_M} \right)^{C_{3M}-1} + \frac{2c_{2M}}{x_n} \right\}, \quad (4.42)$$

$$\sigma_{\varphi M} = \sigma_{\theta M} = -\frac{p_n}{\zeta} \left[ \frac{c_{1M} - c_{2M}c_{3M}}{x_M} \left( \frac{x_n}{x_M} \right)^{C_{3M}-1} - \frac{c_{1M}}{x_n} \right], \quad (4.43)$$

$$\sigma_{1M} = \eta_{3M} x_n^{C_{3M}-1} + \frac{\eta_{4M}}{x_n}, \quad (4.44)$$

$$\begin{aligned} w_M &= \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \right)^2 \left( \frac{\kappa_{2M}}{x_M^{2C_{3M}}} + \kappa_{3M} - \frac{\kappa_{6M}}{x_M^{C_{3M}}} \right) \\ &+ \frac{\chi_{2M}}{s_{44M}} \left\{ \left[ \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta x_M^{C_{3M}}} \right) \right]^2 + \Theta^2 \left[ \frac{\partial}{\partial \nu} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta x_M^{C_{3M}}} \right) \right]^2 \right\} \\ &+ \frac{\chi_{3M}}{s_{44M}} \left\{ \left[ \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \right) \right]^2 + \Theta^2 \left[ \frac{\partial}{\partial \nu} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \right) \right]^2 \right\} \\ &- \frac{\chi_{6M}}{s_{44M}} \left[ \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta x_M^{C_{3M}}} \right) \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \right) + \Theta^2 \frac{\partial}{\partial \nu} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta x_M^{C_{3M}}} \right) \frac{\partial}{\partial \nu} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \right) \right], \quad (4.45) \end{aligned}$$

$$\begin{aligned}
W_M = & 4 \int_0^{\pi/2} \int_0^{\pi/2} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \right)^2 \left( \frac{\Phi_{2M}}{x_M^{2c_{3M}}} + \Phi_{3M} - \frac{\Phi_{6M}}{x_M^{c_{3M}}} \right) d\varphi dv \\
& + \frac{4}{s_{44M}} \int_0^{\pi/2} \int_0^{\pi/2} \Psi_{2M} \left\{ \left[ \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta x_M^{c_{3M}}} \right) \right]^2 + \Theta^2 \left[ \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta x_M^{c_{3M}}} \right) \right]^2 \right\} d\varphi dv \\
& + \frac{4}{s_{44M}} \int_0^{\pi/2} \int_0^{\pi/2} \Psi_{3M} \left\{ \left[ \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \right) \right]^2 + \Theta^2 \left[ \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \right) \right]^2 \right\} d\varphi dv \\
& - \frac{4}{s_{44M}} \int_0^{\pi/2} \int_0^{\pi/2} \Psi_{6M} \left[ \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta x_M^{c_{3M}}} \right) \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \right) + \Theta^2 \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta x_M^{c_{3M}}} \right) \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \right) \right] d\varphi dv,
\end{aligned} \tag{4.46}$$

where  $\Theta, x_M, s_{44M}, c_{iM}$  ( $i=1,2,3$ ) and  $\kappa_{jM}, \chi_{jM}, \Phi_{jM}, \Psi_{jM}$  ( $j=2,3,6$ ) are given by Equations (1.15), (1.17), (2.13), (2.18) and (4.13); (4.15), respectively, and  $\zeta, \eta_{iM}$  ( $i=2,3$ ; see Equation (4.13)) have the forms

$$\begin{aligned}
\zeta &= \frac{1}{x_{IN}} \left\{ [c_{3M}(c_{1M} + c_{2M}) - 2c_{2M}] \left( \frac{x_{IN}}{x_M} \right)^{c_{3M}} + 2c_{2M} \right\}, \\
\eta_{3M} &= -\frac{p_n(\gamma_{1M}c_{3M} + \gamma_{2M})}{\zeta x_M^{c_{3M}}} - \frac{1}{s_{44M}} \left[ \gamma_{3M} \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta x_M^{c_{3M}}} \right) - \gamma_{4M} \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta x_M^{c_{3M}}} \right) \right], \\
\eta_{4M} &= \frac{p_n \gamma_2}{\zeta} + \frac{1}{s_{44M}} \left[ \gamma_{3M} \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \right) + \gamma_{4M} \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \right) \right].
\end{aligned} \tag{4.47}$$

The normal stress  $p_n$  is given by Equation (2.33). With regard to Equation (4.39), the coefficient  $\rho_M$  in Equation (2.33) is derived as

$$\rho_M = \frac{1}{\zeta} \left[ \left( \frac{x_{IN}}{x_M} \right)^{c_{3M}} - 1 \right]. \tag{4.48}$$

**Conditions**  $C_{1M} \neq 0, C_{2M} \neq 0, C_{3M} \neq 0$ . With regard to Equations (2.30)–(2.31), (4.4)–(4.12), (2.21), (2.26), (2.27), we get

$$\varepsilon_{nM} = -\frac{p_n}{\zeta} \left[ \zeta_1 \left( \frac{2}{3} + \ln x_n \right) - \zeta_2 c_{3M} x_n^{c_{3M}-1} \right], \tag{4.49}$$

$$\varepsilon_{\varphi M} = \varepsilon_{\theta M} = \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \left[ \zeta_1 \left( \frac{1}{3} - \ln x_n \right) + \zeta_2 x_n^{c_{3M}-1} + \frac{\zeta_3}{x_n} \right], \tag{4.50}$$

$$\begin{aligned}\varepsilon_{n\varphi M} = s_{44M} \sigma_{n\varphi M} = & \left( \frac{1}{3} - \ln x_n \right) \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n \zeta_1}{\zeta} \right) + x_n^{c_3-1} \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n \zeta_2}{\zeta} \right) \\ & + \frac{1}{x_n} \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n \zeta_3}{\zeta} \right),\end{aligned}\quad (4.51)$$

$$\begin{aligned}\varepsilon_{n\theta M} = s_{44M} \sigma_{n\theta M} = & \Theta \left[ \left( \frac{1}{3} - \ln x_n \right) \frac{\partial}{\partial \nu} \left( \frac{p_n \zeta_1}{\zeta} \right) + x_n^{c_3-1} \frac{\partial}{\partial \nu} \left( \frac{p_n \zeta_2}{\zeta} \right) \right. \\ & \left. + \frac{1}{x_n} \frac{\partial}{\partial \nu} \left( \frac{p_n \zeta_3}{\zeta} \right) \right],\end{aligned}\quad (4.52)$$

$$\begin{aligned}\sigma_{nM} = & - \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \left\{ \zeta_1 \left[ \frac{2(c_{1M} + 2c_{2M})}{3} + (c_{1M} - c_{2M}) \ln x_n \right] \right. \\ & \left. - \zeta_2 [(c_{1M} + c_{2M}) c_{3M} - 2c_{2M}] x_n^{c_{3M}-1} + \frac{2c_{2M}\zeta_3}{x_n} \right\},\end{aligned}\quad (4.53)$$

$$\begin{aligned}\sigma_{\varphi M} = \sigma_{\theta M} = & \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \left\{ \zeta_1 \left[ \frac{c_{1M} + 2c_{2M}}{3} - (c_{1M} - c_{2M}) \ln x_n \right] \right. \\ & \left. + \zeta_2 (c_{1M} - c_{2M} c_{3M}) x_n^{c_{3M}-1} + \frac{c_{1M}\zeta_3}{x_n} \right\},\end{aligned}\quad (4.54)$$

$$\sigma_{1M} = \eta_{1M} + \eta_{2M} \ln x_n + \eta_{3M} x_n^{c_{3M}-1} + \frac{\eta_{4M}}{x_n},\quad (4.55)$$

$$\begin{aligned}w_M = & \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \right)^2 \left( \kappa_{1M} \zeta_1^2 + \kappa_{2M} \zeta_2^2 + \kappa_{3M} \zeta_3^2 + \kappa_{4M} \zeta_1 \zeta_2 + \kappa_{5M} \zeta_1 \zeta_3 + \kappa_{6M} \zeta_2 \zeta_3 \right) \\ & + \frac{\chi_{1M}}{s_{44M}} \left\{ \left[ \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n \zeta_1}{\zeta} \right) \right]^2 + \Theta^2 \left[ \frac{\partial}{\partial \nu} \left( \frac{p_n \zeta_1}{\zeta} \right) \right]^2 \right\} \\ & + \frac{\chi_{2M}}{s_{44M}} \left\{ \left[ \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n \zeta_2}{\zeta} \right) \right]^2 + \Theta^2 \left[ \frac{\partial}{\partial \nu} \left( \frac{p_n \zeta_2}{\zeta} \right) \right]^2 \right\} \\ & + \frac{\chi_{3M}}{s_{44M}} \left\{ \left[ \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n \zeta_3}{\zeta} \right) \right]^2 + \Theta^2 \left[ \frac{\partial}{\partial \nu} \left( \frac{p_n \zeta_3}{\zeta} \right) \right]^2 \right\} \\ & + \frac{\chi_{4M}}{s_{44M}} \left[ \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n \zeta_1}{\zeta} \right) \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n \zeta_2}{\zeta} \right) + \Theta^2 \frac{\partial}{\partial \nu} \left( \frac{p_n \zeta_1}{\zeta} \right) \frac{\partial}{\partial \nu} \left( \frac{p_n \zeta_2}{\zeta} \right) \right] \\ & + \frac{\chi_{5M}}{s_{44M}} \left[ \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n \zeta_1}{\zeta} \right) \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n \zeta_3}{\zeta} \right) + \Theta^2 \frac{\partial}{\partial \nu} \left( \frac{p_n \zeta_1}{\zeta} \right) \frac{\partial}{\partial \nu} \left( \frac{p_n \zeta_3}{\zeta} \right) \right] \\ & + \frac{\chi_{6M}}{s_{44M}} \left[ \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n \zeta_2}{\zeta} \right) \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n \zeta_3}{\zeta} \right) + \Theta^2 \frac{\partial}{\partial \nu} \left( \frac{p_n \zeta_2}{\zeta} \right) \frac{\partial}{\partial \nu} \left( \frac{p_n \zeta_3}{\zeta} \right) \right],\end{aligned}\quad (4.56)$$

$$\begin{aligned}
W_M = & 4 \int_0^{\pi/2} \int_0^{\pi/2} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \right)^2 \left( \Phi_{1M} \zeta_1^2 + \Phi_{2M} \zeta_2^2 + \Phi_{3M} \zeta_3^2 + \Phi_{4M} \zeta_1 \zeta_2 \right. \\
& \quad \left. + \Phi_{5M} \zeta_1 \zeta_3 + \Phi_{6M} \zeta_2 \zeta_3 \right) d\varphi dv \\
& + \frac{4}{s_{44M}} \int_0^{\pi/2} \int_0^{\pi/2} \Psi_{1M} \left\{ \left[ \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n \zeta_1}{\zeta} \right) \right]^2 + \Theta^2 \left[ \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n \zeta_1}{\zeta} \right) \right]^2 \right\} d\varphi dv \\
& + \frac{4}{s_{44M}} \int_0^{\pi/2} \int_0^{\pi/2} \Psi_{2M} \left\{ \left[ \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n \zeta_2}{\zeta} \right) \right]^2 + \Theta^2 \left[ \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n \zeta_2}{\zeta} \right) \right]^2 \right\} d\varphi dv \\
& + \frac{4}{s_{44M}} \int_0^{\pi/2} \int_0^{\pi/2} \Psi_{3M} \left\{ \left[ \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n \zeta_3}{\zeta} \right) \right]^2 + \Theta^2 \left[ \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n \zeta_3}{\zeta} \right) \right]^2 \right\} d\varphi dv \\
& + \frac{4}{s_{44M}} \int_0^{\pi/2} \int_0^{\pi/2} \Psi_{4M} \left[ \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n \zeta_1}{\zeta} \right) \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n \zeta_2}{\zeta} \right) \right. \\
& \quad \left. + \Theta^2 \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n \zeta_1}{\zeta} \right) \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n \zeta_2}{\zeta} \right) \right] d\varphi dv \\
& + \frac{4}{s_{44M}} \int_0^{\pi/2} \int_0^{\pi/2} \Psi_{5M} \left[ \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n \zeta_1}{\zeta} \right) \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n \zeta_3}{\zeta} \right) \right. \\
& \quad \left. + \Theta^2 \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n \zeta_1}{\zeta} \right) \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n \zeta_3}{\zeta} \right) \right] d\varphi dv \\
& + \frac{4}{s_{44M}} \int_0^{\pi/2} \int_0^{\pi/2} \Psi_{6M} \left[ \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n \zeta_2}{\zeta} \right) \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n \zeta_3}{\zeta} \right) \right. \\
& \quad \left. + \Theta^2 \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n \zeta_2}{\zeta} \right) \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n \zeta_3}{\zeta} \right) \right] d\varphi dv, \tag{4.57}
\end{aligned}$$

where  $\Theta, x_M, s_{44M}, c_{iM}$  ( $i=1,2,3$ ) and  $\kappa_{iM}, \chi_{iM}; \Phi_{iM}, \Psi_{1M}$  ( $i=1, \dots, 6$ ) are given by Equations (1.15), (1.17), (2.13), (2.18) and (4.13); (4.15), respectively, and  $\zeta_i, \zeta, \eta_{iM}$  ( $i=1,2,3$ ; see Equation (4.13)) have the forms

$$\begin{aligned}
\zeta_1 &= c_{3M} x_M^{c_{3M}-1}, \quad \zeta_2 = \frac{2}{3} + \ln x_M, \quad \zeta_3 = -x_M^{c_{3M}} \left[ \frac{2}{3} + \ln x_M + c_{3M} \left( \frac{1}{3} - \ln x_M \right) \right], \\
\zeta &= c_{3M} \left\{ \left[ \frac{2(c_{1M} + 2c_{2M})}{3} + (c_{1M} - c_{2M}) \ln x_{IN} \right] - \frac{2c_{2M}x_M}{x_{IN}} \left( \frac{1}{3} - \ln x_M \right) \right\} x_M^{c_{3M}-1} \\
&\quad - \left\{ [(c_{1M} + c_{2M})c_{3M} - 2c_{2M}]x_{IN}^{c_{3M}-1} + \frac{2c_{2M}x_M^{c_{3M}}}{x_{IN}} \right\} \left( \frac{2}{3} + \ln x_M \right), \\
\eta_{1M} &= \frac{1}{3} \left\{ \frac{p_n \zeta_1 (\gamma_{2M} - 2\gamma_{1M})}{\zeta} + \frac{1}{s_{44m}} \left[ \gamma_{3M} \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n \zeta_1}{\zeta} \right) + \gamma_{4M} \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n \zeta_1}{\zeta} \right) \right] \right\}, \\
\eta_{2M} &= - \left\{ \frac{p_n \zeta_1 (\gamma_{1M} + \gamma_{2M})}{\zeta} + \frac{1}{s_{44m}} \left[ \gamma_{3M} \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n \zeta_1}{\zeta} \right) + \gamma_{4M} \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n \zeta_1}{\zeta} \right) \right] \right\}, \\
\eta_{3M} &= \frac{p_n \zeta_2 (\gamma_{1M} c_3 + \gamma_{2M})}{\zeta} + \frac{1}{s_{44m}} \left[ \gamma_{3M} \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n \zeta_2}{\zeta} \right) + \gamma_{4M} \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n \zeta_2}{\zeta} \right) \right], \\
\eta_{4M} &= \frac{p_n \zeta_3 \gamma_{2M}}{\zeta} + \frac{1}{s_{44m}} \left[ \gamma_{3M} \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n \zeta_3}{\zeta} \right) + \gamma_{4M} \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n \zeta_3}{\zeta} \right) \right]. \tag{4.58}
\end{aligned}$$

The normal stress  $p_n$  is given by Equation (2.33). With regard to Equation (4.50), the coefficient  $\rho_M$  in Equation (2.33) is derived as

$$\rho_M = \frac{1}{\zeta} \left[ \zeta_1 \left( \ln x_{IN} - \frac{1}{3} \right) - \zeta_2 x_{IN}^{c_{3M}-1} - \frac{\zeta_3}{x_{IN}} \right]. \tag{4.59}$$

FOR AUTHOR USE ONLY

# Mathematical Model 3

## 5.1 Mathematical Procedure

Let the mathematical procedure  $\partial^2 \text{Eq.(2.23)} / \partial x_n^2$  be performed, and then we get [1]–[22]

$$r \frac{\partial^3 u_n}{\partial x_n^3} + 4x_n^2 \frac{\partial^2 u_n}{\partial x_n^2} + \frac{x_n}{s_{44}(c_1 + c_2)} \frac{\partial U_n}{\partial x_n} = 0, \quad (5.1)$$

where  $s_{44}$ ,  $c_i$  ( $i=1,2,3$ ) and  $U_n = U_n(r, \varphi, v)$  are given by Equations (2.13), (2.18) and (2.25), respectively. With regard to Equations (2.24), (4.2), we get

$$x_n \frac{\partial U_n}{\partial x_n} = c_3 (C_1 x_n + C_2 x_n^{c_3} + C_3), \quad (5.2)$$

where  $C_1$ ,  $C_2$ ,  $C_3$  are integration constants, which are determined by the boundary conditions in Section 2.3. Let Equation (5.2) be substituted to Equation (5.1), and then we get

$$x_n^3 \frac{\partial^3 u_n}{\partial x_n^3} + 4x_n^2 \frac{\partial^2 u_n}{\partial x_n^2} = C_1 x_n^3 + C_2 x_n^{c_3} + C_3. \quad (5.3)$$

The mathematical solution of Equation (5.3), which is determined by Wronskian's method (see Chapter 10) [23], is derived as

$$u_n = C_1 x_n \left( \frac{4}{3} - \ln x_n \right) + C_2 x_n^{c_3} + C_3 \left( \frac{1}{2} + \ln x_n \right). \quad (5.4)$$

With regard to Equations (2.1)–(2.4), (2.14)–(2.17), (2.26), (5.4), we get

$$\varepsilon_n = C_1 \left( \frac{1}{3} - \ln x_n \right) + C_2 c_3 x_n^{c_3-1} + \frac{C_3}{x_n}, \quad (5.5)$$

$$\varepsilon_\varphi = \varepsilon_0 = C_1 \left( \frac{4}{3} - \ln x_n \right) + C_2 x_n^{c_3-1} + \frac{C_3}{x_n} \left( \frac{1}{2} + \ln x_n \right), \quad (5.6)$$

$$\varepsilon_{n\varphi} = s_{44} \sigma_{n\varphi} = \left( \frac{4}{3} - \ln x_n \right) \frac{\partial C_1}{\partial \varphi} + x_n^{c_3-1} \frac{\partial C_2}{\partial \varphi} + \frac{1}{x_n} \left( \frac{1}{2} + \ln x_n \right) \frac{\partial C_3}{\partial \varphi}, \quad (5.7)$$

$$\varepsilon_{n\theta} = s_{44} \sigma_{n\theta} = \Theta \left[ \left( \frac{4}{3} - \ln x_n \right) \frac{\partial C_1}{\partial v} + x_n^{c_3-1} \frac{\partial C_2}{\partial v} + \frac{1}{x_n} \left( \frac{1}{2} + \ln x_n \right) \frac{\partial C_3}{\partial v} \right], \quad (5.8)$$

$$\begin{aligned} \sigma_n = C_1 & \left[ \frac{c_1 - 7c_2}{3} - (c_1 - c_2) \ln x_n \right] + C_2 [(c_1 + c_2) c_3 - 2 c_2] x_n^{c_3-1} \\ & + \frac{C_3}{x_n} (c_1 - 2 c_2 \ln x_n), \end{aligned} \quad (5.9)$$

$$\begin{aligned} \sigma_\varphi = \sigma_\theta = C_1 & \left[ \frac{4c_1 - c_2}{3} - (c_1 - c_2) \ln x_n \right] + C_2 (c_1 - c_2 c_3) x_n^{c_3-1} \\ & + \frac{C_3}{x_n} \left( \frac{c_1 - 2 c_2}{2} + c_1 \ln x_n \right), \end{aligned} \quad (5.10)$$

$$\sigma_1 = \eta_1 + \eta_2 \ln x_n + \eta_3 x_n^{c_3-1} + \frac{\eta_4 + \eta_5 \ln x_n}{x_n}, \quad (5.11)$$

$$\begin{aligned} w = C_1^2 \kappa_1 + C_2^2 \kappa_2 + C_3^2 \kappa_3 + C_1 C_2 \kappa_4 + C_1 C_3 \kappa_5 + C_2 C_3 \kappa_6 \\ + \frac{\chi_1}{s_{44}} \left[ \left( \frac{\partial C_1}{\partial \varphi} \right)^2 + \Theta^2 \left( \frac{\partial C_1}{\partial v} \right)^2 \right] + \frac{\chi_2}{s_{44}} \left[ \left( \frac{\partial C_2}{\partial \varphi} \right)^2 + \Theta^2 \left( \frac{\partial C_2}{\partial v} \right)^2 \right] \\ + \frac{\chi_3}{s_{44}} \left[ \left( \frac{\partial C_3}{\partial \varphi} \right)^2 + \Theta^2 \left( \frac{\partial C_3}{\partial v} \right)^2 \right] + \frac{\chi_4}{s_{44}} \left( \frac{\partial C_1}{\partial \varphi} \frac{\partial C_2}{\partial \varphi} + \Theta^2 \frac{\partial C_1}{\partial v} \frac{\partial C_2}{\partial v} \right) \\ + \frac{\chi_5}{s_{44}} \left( \frac{\partial C_1}{\partial \varphi} \frac{\partial C_3}{\partial \varphi} + \Theta^2 \frac{\partial C_1}{\partial v} \frac{\partial C_3}{\partial v} \right) + \frac{\chi_6}{s_{44}} \left( \frac{\partial C_2}{\partial \varphi} \frac{\partial C_3}{\partial \varphi} + \Theta^2 \frac{\partial C_2}{\partial v} \frac{\partial C_3}{\partial v} \right), \end{aligned} \quad (5.12)$$

where  $\Theta$  is given by Equation (1.15), and  $\eta_i$   $\kappa_j$ ,  $\chi_j$  ( $i=1, \dots, 4$ ;  $j=1, \dots, 6$ ) are derived as

$$\begin{aligned} \eta_1 &= \frac{1}{3} \left[ C_1 (\gamma_1 + 4 \gamma_2) + \frac{4}{s_{44}} \left( \gamma_3 \frac{\partial C_1}{\partial \varphi} + \gamma_4 \frac{\partial C_1}{\partial v} \right) \right], \\ \eta_2 &= - \left[ C_1 (\gamma_1 + \gamma_2) + \frac{1}{s_{44}} \left( \gamma_3 \frac{\partial C_1}{\partial \varphi} + \gamma_4 \frac{\partial C_1}{\partial v} \right) \right], \\ \eta_3 &= C_2 (\gamma_1 c_3 + \gamma_2) + \frac{1}{s_{44}} \left( \gamma_3 \frac{\partial C_2}{\partial \varphi} + \gamma_4 \frac{\partial C_2}{\partial v} \right), \\ \eta_4 &= C_3 \left( \gamma_1 + \frac{\gamma_2}{2} \right) + \frac{1}{2 s_{44}} \left( \gamma_3 \frac{\partial C_3}{\partial \varphi} + \gamma_4 \frac{\partial C_3}{\partial v} \right), \\ \eta_5 &= C_3 \gamma_2 + \frac{1}{s_{44}} \left( \gamma_3 \frac{\partial C_3}{\partial \varphi} + \gamma_4 \frac{\partial C_3}{\partial v} \right), \end{aligned}$$

$$\begin{aligned}
\kappa_1 &= \frac{c_2 - c_1}{2} \ln^2 x_n + \frac{c_1 - c_2}{3} \ln x_n + \frac{17c_1 + c_2}{18}, \\
\kappa_2 &= \left[ \frac{c_3^2(c_1 + c_2)}{2} + c_1(1 - 2c_3) \right] x_n^{2(c_3 - 1)}, \\
\kappa_3 &= \frac{c_1 \ln^2 x_n}{x_n^2} - \frac{c_1 \ln x_n}{x_n^2} + \frac{c_2 - 2c_1}{4x_n^2}, \\
\kappa_4 &= c_3(c_1 - c_2) x_n^{c_3 - 1} \ln x_n + \left[ 2c_1 + \frac{c_3(c_2 - 7c_1)}{3} \right] x_n^{c_3 - 1}, \\
\kappa_5 &= (3c_1 - c_2) \frac{\ln x_n}{x_n} - \frac{4c_1 - c_2}{3x_n}, \\
\kappa_6 &= 2c_1(1 - c_3) x_n^{c_3 - 2} \ln x_n + (c_2 c_3 - c_1) x_n^{c_3 - 2}, \\
\chi_1 &= \ln^2 x_n - \frac{8}{3} \ln x_n + \frac{16}{9}, \quad \chi_2 = x_n^{2(c_3 - 1)}, \\
\chi_3 &= \frac{\ln^2 x_n}{x_n^2} + \frac{\ln x_n}{x_n^2} + \frac{1}{4x_n^2}, \quad \chi_4 = \frac{8}{3} x_n^{c_3 - 1} - 2x_n^{c_3 - 1} \ln x_n, \\
\chi_5 &= \frac{4}{3x_n} + \frac{5 \ln x_n}{3x_n} - \frac{2 \ln^2 x_n}{x_n}, \quad \chi_6 = 2x_n^{c_3 - 2} \ln x_n + x_n^{c_3 - 2}. \tag{5.13}
\end{aligned}$$

With regard to Equations (4.14), (5.14), we get

$$\begin{aligned}
\Phi_1 &= \frac{c_2 - c_1}{6} \left\{ x_M^3 \left[ \left( \ln x_M - \frac{1}{3} \right)^2 + \frac{1}{9} \right] - x_{IN}^3 \left[ \left( \ln x_{IN} - \frac{1}{3} \right)^2 + \frac{1}{9} \right] \right\} \\
&+ \frac{c_1 - c_2}{9} \left[ x_M^3 \left( \ln x_M - \frac{1}{3} \right) - x_{IN}^3 \left( \ln x_{IN} - \frac{1}{3} \right) \right] + \frac{17c_1 + c_2}{54} (x_M^3 - x_{IN}^3), \\
\Phi_2 &= \frac{1}{2c_3 + 1} \left[ \frac{c_3^2(c_1 + c_2)}{2} + c_1(1 - 2c_3) \right] (x_M^{2c_3 + 1} - x_{IN}^{2c_3 + 1}), \\
\Phi_3 &= c_1 \left[ x_M \left( \ln^2 x_M - 2 \ln x_M + 2 \right) - x_{IN} \left( \ln^2 x_{IN} - 2 \ln x_{IN} + 2 \right) \right] \\
&- c_1 [x_M (\ln x_M - 1) - x_{IN} (\ln x_{IN} - 1)] + \frac{c_2 - 2c_1}{4} (x_M - x_{IN}), \\
\Phi_4 &= \frac{c_3(c_1 - c_2)}{c_3 + 2} \left[ x_M^{c_3 + 2} \left( \ln x_M - \frac{1}{c_3 + 2} \right) - x_{IN}^{c_3 + 2} \left( \ln x_{IN} - \frac{1}{c_3 + 2} \right) \right] \\
&+ \frac{1}{c_3 + 2} \left[ 2c_1 + \frac{c_3(c_2 - 7c_1)}{3} \right] (x_M^{c_3 + 2} - x_{IN}^{c_3 + 2}), \\
\Phi_5 &= \frac{3c_1 - c_2}{2} \left[ x_M^2 \left( \ln x_M - \frac{1}{2} \right) - x_{IN}^2 \left( \ln x_{IN} - \frac{1}{2} \right) \right] - \frac{4c_1 - c_2}{6} (x_M^2 - x_{IN}^2), \\
\Phi_6 &= \frac{2c_1(1 - c_3)}{c_3 + 1} \left[ x_M^{c_3 + 1} \left( \ln x_M - \frac{1}{c_3 + 1} \right) - x_{IN}^{c_3 + 1} \left( \ln x_{IN} - \frac{1}{c_3 + 1} \right) \right]
\end{aligned}$$

$$\begin{aligned}
& + \frac{c_2 c_3 - c_1}{c_3 + 1} \left( x_M^{c_3+1} - x_{IN}^{c_3+1} \right), \\
\Psi_1 &= \frac{x_M^3}{3} \left[ (\ln x_M - 3) \left( \ln x_M - \frac{1}{3} \right) + \frac{17}{9} \right] - \frac{x_{IN}^3}{3} \left[ (\ln x_{IN} - 3) \left( \ln x_{IN} - \frac{1}{3} \right) + \frac{17}{9} \right], \\
\Psi_2 &= \frac{x_M^{2c_3+1} - x_{IN}^{2c_3+1}}{2c_3 + 1}, \\
\Psi_3 &= x_M \ln x_M (\ln x_M - 1) - x_{IN} \ln x_{IN} (\ln x_{IN} - 1) + \frac{5(x_M - x_{IN})}{4}, \\
\Psi_4 &= \frac{2}{c_3 + 2} \left\{ x_M^{c_3+2} \left[ \frac{4c_3 + 11}{3(c_3 + 2)} - \ln x_M \right] - x_{IN}^{c_3+2} \left[ \frac{4c_3 + 11}{3(c_3 + 2)} - \ln x_{IN} \right] \right\}, \\
\Psi_5 &= \frac{2(x_M^2 - x_{IN}^2)}{3} + \frac{5}{6} \left[ x_M^2 \left( \ln x_M - \frac{1}{2} \right) - x_{IN}^2 \left( \ln x_{IN} - \frac{1}{2} \right) \right] \\
& - x_M^2 \left( \ln^2 x_M - \ln x_M + \frac{1}{2} \right) + x_{IN}^2 \left( \ln^2 x_{IN} - \ln x_{IN} + \frac{1}{2} \right), \\
\Psi_6 &= \frac{2}{c_3 + 1} \left[ x_M^{c_3+1} \left( \ln x_M - \frac{1}{c_3 + 1} \right) - x_{IN}^{c_3+1} \left( \ln x_{IN} - \frac{1}{c_3 + 1} \right) \right] \\
& + \frac{1}{c_3 + 1} \left( x_M^{c_3+1} - x_{IN}^{c_3+1} \right), \tag{5.14}
\end{aligned}$$

where  $x_{IN}$ ,  $x_M$  are given by Equations (1.16), (1.17), respectively. The integrals (4.14), which consider Equation (5.14), are determined by the formulae in Chapter 10 (see Equations (10.10)–(10.12)).

In case of the ellipsoidal inclusion, we get  $(u_{nIN})_{x_n \rightarrow 0} \rightarrow \pm \infty$ ,  $(\varepsilon_{IN})_{x_n \rightarrow 0} \rightarrow \pm \infty$ ,  $(\sigma_{IN})_{r \rightarrow 0} \rightarrow \pm \infty$  due to  $(\ln x_n)_{x_n \rightarrow 0} \rightarrow \pm \infty$  and  $(x_n^{c_3})_{x_n \rightarrow 0} \rightarrow \pm \infty$  for  $c_3 < 0$  (see Equations (2.18), (5.4)–(5.10)). Accordingly, the mathematical solutions (5.4)–(5.10) are suitable for the matrix.

## 5.2 Matrix

The integration constants  $C_{1M}$ ,  $C_{2M}$ ,  $C_{3M}$  for the matrix (see Equation (4.4)) are determined by the boundary conditions (2.30), (2.31) or (2.30)–(2.32). The boundary conditions result in the following combinations of  $C_{1M}$ ,  $C_{2M}$ ,  $C_{3M}$ . Finally, such a combination is considered to exhibit a minimum value of the elastic energy  $W_C$  of the cubic cell (see Equation (2.27)).

**Conditions**  $C_{1M} \neq 0, C_{2M} \neq 0, C_{3M} = 0$ . With regard to Equations (2.30), (2.31), (5.4)–(5.12), (2.21), (2.26), (2.27), we get

$$\varepsilon_{nM} = -\frac{p_n}{\zeta} \left[ \frac{1}{3} - \ln x_n - c_{3M} \left( \frac{4}{3} - \ln x_M \right) \left( \frac{x_n}{x_M} \right)^{c_{3M}-1} \right], \quad (5.15)$$

$$\varepsilon_{\varphi M} = \varepsilon_{\theta M} = -\frac{p_n}{\zeta} \left[ \frac{4}{3} - \ln x_n - \left( \frac{4}{3} - \ln x_M \right) \left( \frac{x_n}{x_M} \right)^{c_{3M}-1} \right], \quad (5.16)$$

$$\varepsilon_{n\varphi M} = s_{44M} \sigma_{n\varphi M} = \left( \ln x_n - \frac{4}{3} \right) \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \right) + x_n^{c_{3M}-1} \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left[ \frac{p_n}{\zeta x_M^{c_{3M}-1}} \left( \frac{4}{3} - \ln x_M \right) \right], \quad (5.17)$$

$$\begin{aligned} \varepsilon_{n\theta M} = s_{44M} \sigma_{n\theta M} = \Theta & \left\{ \left( \ln x_n - \frac{4}{3} \right) \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \right) \right. \\ & \left. + x_n^{c_{3M}-1} \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left[ \frac{p_n}{\zeta x_M^{c_{3M}-1}} \left( \frac{4}{3} - \ln x_M \right) \right] \right\}, \end{aligned} \quad (5.18)$$

$$\begin{aligned} \sigma_{nM} = \frac{p_n}{\zeta} & \left\{ \frac{7c_{2M} - c_{1M}}{3} + (c_{1M} - c_{2M}) \ln x_n \right. \\ & \left. + [(c_{1M} + c_{2M})c_{3M} - 2c_{2M}] \left( \frac{4}{3} - \ln x_M \right) \left( \frac{x_n}{x_M} \right)^{c_{3M}-1} \right\}, \end{aligned} \quad (5.19)$$

$$\sigma_{1M} = \eta_{1M} + \eta_{2M} \ln x_n + \eta_{3M} x_n^{c_{3M}-1}, \quad (5.20)$$

$$\begin{aligned} \sigma_{\varphi M} = \sigma_{\theta M} = \frac{p_n}{\zeta} & \left[ \frac{c_{2M} - 4c_{1M}}{3} + (c_{1M} - c_{2M}) \ln x_n \right. \\ & \left. + (c_{1M} - c_{2M}c_{3M}) \left( \frac{4}{3} - \ln x_M \right) \left( \frac{x_n}{x_M} \right)^{c_{3M}-1} \right], \end{aligned} \quad (5.21)$$

$$\begin{aligned} w_M = \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \right)^2 & \left\{ \kappa_{1M} + \kappa_{2M} \left( \frac{4 - 3 \ln x_M}{3x_M^{c_{3M}-1}} \right)^2 + \frac{\kappa_{4M} (3 \ln x_M - 4)}{3x_M^{c_{3M}-1}} \right\} \\ & + \frac{\chi_{1M}}{s_{44M}} \left\{ \left[ \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \right) \right]^2 + \Theta^2 \left[ \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \right) \right]^2 \right\} \end{aligned}$$

$$\begin{aligned}
& + \frac{\chi_{2M}}{s_{44M}} \left( \left\{ \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left[ \frac{p_n(4-3 \ln x_M)}{3 \zeta x_M^{c_{3M}-1}} \right] \right\}^2 + \Theta^2 \left\{ \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left[ \frac{p_n(4-3 \ln x_M)}{3 \zeta x_M^{c_{3M}-1}} \right] \right\}^2 \right) \\
& + \frac{\chi_{4M}}{s_{44M}} \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \right) \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left[ \frac{p_n(3 \ln x_M - 4)}{3 \zeta x_M^{c_{3M}-1}} \right] \\
& + \frac{\chi_{4M} \Theta^2}{s_{44M}} \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \right) \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left[ \frac{p_n(3 \ln x_M - 4)}{3 \zeta x_M^{c_{3M}-1}} \right], \tag{5.22}
\end{aligned}$$

$$\begin{aligned}
W_M = & 4 \int_0^{\pi/2} \int_0^{\pi/2} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \right)^2 \left\{ \Phi_{1M} + \Phi_{2M} \left( \frac{4-3 \ln x_M}{3 x_M^{c_{3M}-1}} \right)^2 + \frac{\Phi_{4M}(3 \ln x_M - 4)}{3 x_M^{c_{3M}-1}} \right\} d\varphi dv \\
& + \frac{4}{s_{44M}} \int_0^{\pi/2} \int_0^{\pi/2} \Psi_{1M} \left\{ \left[ \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \right) \right]^2 + \Theta^2 \left[ \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \right) \right]^2 \right\} d\varphi dv \\
& + \frac{4}{s_{44M}} \int_0^{\pi/2} \int_0^{\pi/2} \Psi_{2M} \left( \left\{ \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left[ \frac{p_n(4-3 \ln x_M)}{3 \zeta x_M^{c_{3M}-1}} \right] \right\}^2 \right) d\varphi dv \\
& + \frac{4}{s_{44M}} \int_0^{\pi/2} \int_0^{\pi/2} \Psi_{2M} \Theta^2 \left( \left\{ \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left[ \frac{p_n(4-3 \ln x_M)}{3 \zeta x_M^{c_{3M}-1}} \right] \right\}^2 \right) d\varphi dv \\
& + \frac{4}{s_{44M}} \int_0^{\pi/2} \int_0^{\pi/2} \Psi_{4M} \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \right) \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left[ \frac{p_n(3 \ln x_M - 4)}{3 \zeta x_M^{c_{3M}-1}} \right] d\varphi dv \\
& + \frac{4}{s_{44M}} \int_0^{\pi/2} \int_0^{\pi/2} \Psi_{4M} \Theta^2 \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \right) \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left[ \frac{p_n(3 \ln x_M - 4)}{3 \zeta x_M^{c_{3M}-1}} \right] d\varphi dv, \tag{5.23}
\end{aligned}$$

where  $\Theta$ ,  $x_M$ ,  $s_{44M}$ ,  $c_{iM}$  ( $i=1,2,3$ ) and  $\kappa_{jM}$ ,  $\chi_{jM}$ ;  $\Phi_{jM}$ ,  $\Psi_{jM}$  ( $j=1,2,4$ ) are given by Equations (1.15), (1.17), (2.13), (2.18) and (4.13); (4.15), respectively, and  $\zeta$ ,  $\zeta_i$  ( $i=1,2$ ),  $\eta_{jM}$  ( $j=1,2,3$ ; see Equation (5.13)) have the forms

$$\begin{aligned}
\zeta &= \zeta_2 - \zeta_1 \left( \frac{4}{3} - \ln x_M \right), \quad \zeta_1 = [(c_{1M} + c_{2M}) c_{3M} - 2 c_{2M}] \left( \frac{x_{IN}}{x_M} \right)^{c_{3M}-1}, \\
\zeta_2 &= \frac{c_{1M} - 7 c_{2M}}{3} - (c_{1M} - c_{2M}) \ln x_{IN}, \\
\eta_{1M} &= -\frac{1}{3} \left\{ \frac{p_n(\gamma_{1M} + 4\gamma_{2M})}{\zeta} + \frac{4}{s_{44M}} \left[ \gamma_{3M} \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \right) + \gamma_{4M} \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \right) \right] \right\},
\end{aligned}$$

$$\begin{aligned}
\eta_{2M} &= \frac{p_n(\gamma_{1M} + \gamma_{2M})}{\zeta} + \frac{1}{s_{44M}} \left[ \gamma_{3M} \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \right) + \gamma_{4M} \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \right) \right], \\
\eta_{3M} &= C_2 (\gamma_{1M} c_{3M} + \gamma_{2M}) + \frac{\gamma_{3M}}{s_{44M}} \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left[ \frac{p_n}{\zeta x_M^{c_{3M}-1}} \left( \frac{4}{3} - \ln x_M \right) \right] \\
&\quad + \frac{\gamma_{4M}}{s_{44M}} \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left[ \frac{p_n}{\zeta x_M^{c_{3M}-1}} \left( \frac{4}{3} - \ln x_M \right) \right], \tag{5.24}
\end{aligned}$$

The normal stress  $p_n$  is given by Equation (2.33). With regard to Equation (5.16), the coefficient  $\rho_M$  in Equation (2.33) is derived as

$$\rho_M = \frac{1}{\zeta} \left[ \frac{4}{3} - \ln x_{IN} - \left( \frac{4}{3} - \ln x_M \right) \left( \frac{x_{IN}}{x_M} \right)^{c_{3M}-1} \right]. \tag{5.25}$$

**Conditions**  $C_{1M} \neq 0$ ,  $C_{3M} \neq 0$ ,  $C_{2M} = 0$ . With regard to Equations (2.30), (2.31), (5.4)–(5.12), (2.21), (2.26), (2.27), we get

$$\varepsilon_{nM} = -\frac{p_n}{\zeta} \left[ \left( \frac{1}{2} + \ln x_M \right) \left( \frac{1}{3} - \ln x_n \right) - \frac{x_M}{x_n} \left( \frac{4}{3} - \ln x_M \right) \right], \tag{5.26}$$

$$\varepsilon_{\varphi M} = \varepsilon_{\theta M} = -\frac{p_n}{\zeta} \left[ \left( \frac{1}{2} + \ln x_M \right) \left( \frac{4}{3} - \ln x_n \right) - \frac{x_M}{x_n} \left( \frac{4}{3} - \ln x_M \right) \left( \frac{1}{2} + \ln x_n \right) \right], \tag{5.27}$$

$$\begin{aligned}
\varepsilon_{n\varphi M} = s_{44M} \sigma_{n\varphi M} &= \left( \ln x_n - \frac{4}{3} \right) \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left[ \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \left( \frac{1}{2} + \ln x_M \right) \right] \\
&\quad + \frac{1}{x_n} \left( \frac{1}{2} + \ln x_n \right) \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left[ \frac{p_n x_M}{\zeta} \left( \ln x_M - \frac{4}{3} \right) \right], \tag{5.28}
\end{aligned}$$

$$\begin{aligned}
\varepsilon_{nvM} = s_{44M} \sigma_{nvM} &= \Theta \left\{ \left( \ln x_n - \frac{4}{3} \right) \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left[ \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \left( \frac{1}{2} + \ln x_M \right) \right] \right. \\
&\quad \left. + \frac{1}{x_n} \left( \frac{1}{2} + \ln x_n \right) \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left[ \frac{p_n x_M}{\zeta} \left( \ln x_M - \frac{4}{3} \right) \right] \right\}, \tag{5.29}
\end{aligned}$$

$$\begin{aligned}
\sigma_{nM} &= \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \left\{ \left( \frac{1}{2} + \ln x_M \right) \left[ \frac{c_{1M} - 7c_{2M}}{3} - (c_{1M} - c_{2M}) \ln x_n \right] \right. \\
&\quad \left. + \frac{x_M}{x_n} \left( \frac{4}{3} - \ln x_M \right) (c_{1M} - 2c_{2M} \ln x_n) \right\}, \tag{5.30}
\end{aligned}$$

$$\sigma_{1M} = \eta_{1M} + \eta_{2M} \ln x_n + \frac{\eta_{4M} + \eta_{5M} \ln x_n}{x_n}, \quad (5.31)$$

$$\sigma_{\varphi M} = \sigma_{\theta M} = \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \left\{ \left( \frac{1}{2} + \ln x_M \right) \left[ \frac{4c_{1M} - c_{2M}}{3} - (c_{1M} - c_{2M}) \ln x_n \right] + \frac{x_M}{x_n} \left( \frac{4}{3} - \ln x_M \right) \left( \frac{c_{1M} - c_{2M}}{2} + c_{3M} \ln x_n \right) \right\}, \quad (5.32)$$

$$\begin{aligned} w_M = & \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \right)^2 \left[ \kappa_{1M} \left( \frac{1}{2} + \ln x_M \right) + \kappa_{3M} x_M^2 \left( \frac{4}{3} - \ln x_M \right)^2 \right. \\ & \left. + \kappa_{5M} x_M \left( \frac{1}{2} + \ln x_M \right) \left( \frac{4}{3} - \ln x_M \right) \right] \\ & + \frac{\chi_{1M}}{s_{44M}} \left( \left\{ \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left[ \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \left( \frac{1}{2} + \ln x_M \right) \right] \right\}^2 + \Theta^2 \left\{ \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left[ \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \left( \frac{1}{2} + \ln x_M \right) \right] \right\}^2 \right) \\ & + \frac{\chi_{3M}}{s_{44M}} \left( \left\{ \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left[ \frac{p_n x_M}{\zeta} \left( \frac{4}{3} - \ln x_M \right) \right] \right\}^2 + \Theta^2 \left\{ \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left[ \frac{p_n x_M}{\zeta} \left( \frac{4}{3} - \ln x_M \right) \right] \right\}^2 \right) \\ & + \frac{\chi_{5M}}{s_{44M}} \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left[ \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \left( \frac{1}{2} + \ln x_M \right) \right] \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left[ \frac{p_n x_M}{\zeta} \left( \frac{4}{3} - \ln x_M \right) \right] \\ & + \frac{\chi_{5M} \Theta^2}{s_{44M}} \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left[ \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \left( \frac{1}{2} + \ln x_M \right) \right] \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left[ \frac{p_n x_M}{\zeta} \left( \frac{4}{3} - \ln x_M \right) \right], \end{aligned} \quad (5.33)$$

$$\begin{aligned} W_M = & 4 \int_0^{\pi/2} \int_0^{\pi/2} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \right)^2 \left[ \Phi_{1M} \left( \frac{1}{2} + \ln x_M \right) + \Phi_{3M} x_M^2 \left( \frac{4}{3} - \ln x_M \right)^2 \right. \\ & \left. + \Phi_{5M} x_M \left( \frac{1}{2} + \ln x_M \right) \left( \frac{4}{3} - \ln x_M \right) \right] d\varphi dv \\ & + \frac{4}{s_{44M}} \int_0^{\pi/2} \int_0^{\pi/2} \Psi_{1M} \left( \left\{ \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left[ \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \left( \frac{1}{2} + \ln x_M \right) \right] \right\}^2 \right. \\ & \left. + \Theta^2 \left\{ \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left[ \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \left( \frac{1}{2} + \ln x_M \right) \right] \right\}^2 \right) d\varphi dv \\ & + \frac{4}{s_{44M}} \int_0^{\pi/2} \int_0^{\pi/2} \left( \Psi_{3M} \left\{ \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left[ \frac{p_n x_M}{\zeta} \left( \frac{4}{3} - \ln x_M \right) \right] \right\}^2 \right. \\ & \left. + \Theta^2 \left\{ \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left[ \frac{p_n x_M}{\zeta} \left( \frac{4}{3} - \ln x_M \right) \right] \right\}^2 \right) d\varphi dv \end{aligned}$$

$$\begin{aligned}
& + \Theta^2 \left\{ \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left[ \frac{p_n x_M}{\zeta} \left( \frac{4}{3} - \ln x_M \right) \right] \right\}^2 \right) d\varphi dv \\
& + \frac{4}{s_{44M}} \int_0^{\pi/2} \int_0^{\pi/2} \Psi_{5M} \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left[ \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \left( \frac{1}{2} + \ln x_M \right) \right] \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left[ \frac{p_n x_M}{\zeta} \left( \frac{4}{3} - \ln x_M \right) \right] d\varphi dv \\
& + \frac{4}{s_{44M}} \int_0^{\pi/2} \int_0^{\pi/2} \Phi_{5M} \Theta^2 \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left[ \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \left( \frac{1}{2} + \ln x_M \right) \right] \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left[ \frac{p_n x_M}{\zeta} \left( \frac{4}{3} - \ln x_M \right) \right] d\varphi dv,
\end{aligned} \tag{5.34}$$

where  $\Theta$ ,  $x_M$ ,  $s_{44M}$ ,  $c_{iM}$  ( $i=1,2,3$ ) and  $\kappa_{jM}$ ,  $\chi_{jM}$ ;  $\Phi_{jM}$ ,  $\Psi_{jM}$  ( $j=1,3,5$ ) are given by Equations (1.15), (1.17), (2.13), (2.18) and (4.13); (4.15), respectively, and  $\zeta$ ,  $\zeta_i$  ( $i=1,2$ ),  $\eta_{jM}$  ( $j=1,2,4,5$ ; see Equation (5.13)) have the forms

$$\begin{aligned}
\zeta &= \frac{\zeta_2}{x_M} \left( \frac{1}{2} + \ln x_M \right) - \zeta_1 \left( \frac{4}{3} - \ln x_M \right), \quad \zeta_1 = \frac{x_M}{x_{IN}} (c_{1M} - 2c_{2M} \ln x_{IN}), \\
\zeta_2 &= x_M \left[ \frac{c_{1M} - 7c_{2M}}{3} - (c_{1M} - c_{2M}) \ln x_{IN} \right], \\
\eta_{1M} &= - \frac{p_n (\gamma_{1M} + 4\gamma_{2M})}{3\zeta} \left( \frac{1}{2} + \ln x_M \right) - \frac{4\gamma_{3M}}{3s_{44M}} \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left[ \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \left( \frac{1}{2} + \ln x_M \right) \right] \\
&\quad - \frac{4\gamma_{4M}}{3s_{44M}} \frac{\partial C_1}{\partial v} \left[ \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \left( \frac{1}{2} + \ln x_M \right) \right], \\
\eta_{2M} &= \frac{p_n (\gamma_{1M} + \gamma_{2M})}{\zeta} \left( \frac{1}{2} + \ln x_M \right) + \frac{\gamma_{3M}}{s_{44M}} \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left[ \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \left( \frac{1}{2} + \ln x_M \right) \right] \\
&\quad + \frac{\gamma_{4M}}{s_{44M}} \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left[ \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \left( \frac{1}{2} + \ln x_M \right) \right], \\
\eta_{4M} &= \frac{p_n x_M (2\gamma_{1M} + \gamma_{2M})}{2\zeta} \left( \ln x_M - \frac{4}{3} \right) + \frac{\gamma_{3M}}{2s_{44M}} \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left[ \frac{p_n x_M}{\zeta} \left( \ln x_M - \frac{4}{3} \right) \right] \\
&\quad + \frac{\gamma_{4M}}{2s_{44M}} \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left[ \frac{p_n x_M}{\zeta} \left( \ln x_M - \frac{4}{3} \right) \right], \\
\eta_{5M} &= \frac{p_n x_M \gamma_{2M}}{\zeta} \left( \ln x_M - \frac{4}{3} \right) + \frac{\gamma_{3M}}{s_{44M}} \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left[ \frac{p_n x_M}{\zeta} \left( \ln x_M - \frac{4}{3} \right) \right] \\
&\quad + \frac{\gamma_{4M}}{s_{44M}} \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left[ \frac{p_n x_M}{\zeta} \left( \ln x_M - \frac{4}{3} \right) \right].
\end{aligned} \tag{5.35}$$

The normal stress  $p_n$  is given by Equation (2.33). With regard to Equation (5.27),

the coefficient  $\rho_M$  in Equation (2.33) is derived as

$$\rho_M = \frac{1}{\zeta} \left[ \left( \frac{1}{2} + \ln x_M \right) \left( \frac{4}{3} - \ln x_{IN} \right) - \frac{x_M}{x_{IN}} \left( \frac{4}{3} - \ln x_M \right) \left( \frac{1}{2} + \ln x_{IN} \right) \right]. \quad (5.36)$$

**Conditions**  $C_{2M} \neq 0, C_{3M} \neq 0, C_{1M} = 0$ . With regard to Equations (2.30), (2.31), (5.4)–(5.12), (2.21), (2.26), (2.27), we get

$$\varepsilon_{nM} = -\frac{p_n}{\zeta} \left[ c_{3M} \left( \frac{1}{2} + \ln x_M \right) x_n^{c_{3M}-1} - \frac{x_M^{c_{3M}}}{x_n} \right], \quad (5.37)$$

$$\varepsilon_{\varphi M} = \varepsilon_{\theta M} = -\frac{p_n}{\zeta} \left[ \left( \frac{1}{2} + \ln x_M \right) x_n^{c_{3M}-1} - \frac{x_M^{c_{3M}}}{x_n} \left( \frac{1}{2} + \ln x_n \right) \right], \quad (5.38)$$

$$\begin{aligned} \varepsilon_{n\varphi M} = s_{44M} \sigma_{n\varphi M} &= \frac{1}{x_n} \left( \frac{1}{2} + \ln x_n \right) \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n x_M^{c_{3M}}}{\zeta} \right) \\ &\quad - x_n^{c_{3M}-1} \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left[ \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \left( \frac{1}{2} + \ln x_M \right) \right], \end{aligned} \quad (5.39)$$

$$\begin{aligned} \varepsilon_{nvM} = s_{44M} \sigma_{nvM} &= \Theta \left\{ \frac{1}{x_n} \left( \frac{1}{2} + \ln x_n \right) \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n x_M^{c_{3M}}}{\zeta} \right) \right. \\ &\quad \left. - x_n^{c_{3M}-1} \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left[ \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \left( \frac{1}{2} + \ln x_M \right) \right] \right\}, \end{aligned} \quad (5.40)$$

$$\begin{aligned} \sigma_{nM} &= -\frac{p_n x_n^{c_{3M}-1}}{\zeta} \\ &\quad \times \left\{ [c_{3M} (c_{1M} + c_{2M}) - 2c_{2M}] \left( \frac{1}{2} + \ln x_M \right) - \frac{x_M}{x_n} (c_{1M} - 2c_{2M} \ln x_n) \right\}, \end{aligned} \quad (5.41)$$

$$\begin{aligned} \sigma_{\varphi M} = \sigma_{\theta M} &= \\ &- \frac{p_n x_n^{c_{3M}-1}}{\zeta} \left[ (c_{1M} - c_{2M} c_{3M}) \left( \frac{1}{2} + \ln x_M \right) - \frac{x_M}{x_n} \left( \frac{c_{1M} - 2c_{2M}}{2} + c_{1M} \ln x_n \right) \right], \end{aligned} \quad (5.42)$$

$$\sigma_{1M} = \eta_{3M} x_n^{c_{3M}-1} + \frac{\eta_{4M} + \eta_{5M} \ln x_n}{x_n}, \quad (5.43)$$

$$w_M = \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \right)^2 \left[ \kappa_{2M} \left( \frac{1}{2} + \ln x_M \right)^2 + \kappa_{3M} x_M^{2c_{3M}} + \kappa_{6M} x_M^{c_{3M}} \left( \frac{1}{2} + \ln x_M \right) \right]$$

$$\begin{aligned}
& + \frac{\chi_{2M}}{s_{44M}} \left\{ \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left[ \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \left( \frac{1}{2} + \ln x_M \right) \right]^2 + \Theta^2 \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left[ \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \left( \frac{1}{2} + \ln x_M \right) \right]^2 \right\} \\
& + \frac{\chi_{3M}}{s_{44M}} \left[ \frac{\partial C_{3M}}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n x_M^{c_{3M}}}{\zeta} \right)^2 + \Theta^2 \frac{\partial C_{3M}}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n x_M^{c_{3M}}}{\zeta} \right)^2 \right] \\
& - \frac{\chi_{6M} \Theta}{s_{44M}} \left\{ \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left[ \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \left( \frac{1}{2} + \ln x_M \right) \right] \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n x_M^{c_{3M}}}{\zeta} \right) \right. \\
& \quad \left. + \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left[ \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \left( \frac{1}{2} + \ln x_M \right) \right] \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n x_M^{c_{3M}}}{\zeta} \right) \right\}, \tag{5.44}
\end{aligned}$$

$$\begin{aligned}
W_M = 4 \int_0^{\pi/2} \int_0^{\pi/2} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \right)^2 & \left[ \Phi_{2M} \left( \frac{1}{2} + \ln x_M \right)^2 + \Phi_{3M} x_M^{2c_{3M}} \right. \\
& \quad \left. + \Phi_{6M} x_M^{c_{3M}} \left( \frac{1}{2} + \ln x_M \right) \right] d\varphi dv \\
& + \frac{4}{s_{44M}} \int_0^{\pi/2} \int_0^{\pi/2} \Psi_{2M} \left\{ \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left[ \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \left( \frac{1}{2} + \ln x_M \right) \right]^2 + \Theta^2 \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left[ \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \left( \frac{1}{2} + \ln x_M \right) \right]^2 \right\} d\varphi dv \\
& + \frac{4}{s_{44M}} \int_0^{\pi/2} \int_0^{\pi/2} \Psi_{3M} \left[ \frac{\partial C_{3M}}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n x_M^{c_{3M}}}{\zeta} \right)^2 + \Theta^2 \frac{\partial C_{3M}}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n x_M^{c_{3M}}}{\zeta} \right)^2 \right] d\varphi dv \\
& - \frac{4}{s_{44M}} \int_0^{\pi/2} \int_0^{\pi/2} \Psi_{6M} \Theta \left\{ \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left[ \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \left( \frac{1}{2} + \ln x_M \right) \right] \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n x_M^{c_{3M}}}{\zeta} \right) \right. \\
& \quad \left. + \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left[ \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \left( \frac{1}{2} + \ln x_M \right) \right] \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n x_M^{c_{3M}}}{\zeta} \right) \right\} d\varphi dv, \tag{5.45}
\end{aligned}$$

where  $\Theta$ ,  $x_M$ ,  $s_{44M}$ ,  $c_{iM}$  ( $i=1,2,3$ ) and  $\kappa_{jM}$ ,  $\chi_{jM}$ ;  $\Phi_{jM}$ ,  $\Psi_{jM}$  ( $j=1,3,5$ ) are given by Equations (1.15), (1.17), (2.13), (2.18) and (4.13); (4.15), respectively, and  $\zeta$ ,  $\zeta_i$  ( $i=1,2$ ),  $\eta_{jM}$  ( $j=3,4,5$ ; see Equation (5.13)) have the forms

$$\begin{aligned}
\zeta &= \frac{\zeta_2}{x_M} \left( \frac{1}{2} + \ln x_M \right) - \zeta_1 x_M^{c_{3M}-1}, \quad \zeta_1 = \frac{x_M}{x_{IN}} (c_{1M} - 2c_{2M} \ln x_{IN}), \\
\zeta_2 &= x_M [c_{3M} (c_{1M} + c_{2M}) - 2c_{2M}] x_{IN}^{c_{3M}-1}, \\
\eta_{3M} &= \frac{p_n x_M^{c_{3M}} (\gamma_{1M} c_{3M} + \gamma_{2M})}{\zeta} + \frac{\gamma_{3M}}{s_{44M}} \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n x_M^{c_{3M}}}{\zeta} \right) \\
& \quad + \frac{\gamma_{4M}}{s_{44M}} \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n x_M^{c_{3M}}}{\zeta} \right),
\end{aligned}$$

$$\begin{aligned}
\eta_{4M} &= \frac{p_n(2\gamma_{1M} + \gamma_{2M})}{2\zeta} \left( \frac{1}{2} + \ln x_M \right) + \frac{\gamma_{3M}}{2s_{44M}} \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left[ \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \left( \frac{1}{2} + \ln x_M \right) \right] \\
&\quad + \frac{\gamma_{4M}}{2s_{44M}} \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left[ \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \left( \frac{1}{2} + \ln x_M \right) \right], \\
\eta_{5M} &= \frac{p_n \gamma_{2M}}{\zeta} \left( \frac{1}{2} + \ln x_M \right) + \frac{\gamma_{3M}}{s_{44M}} \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left[ \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \left( \frac{1}{2} + \ln x_M \right) \right] \\
&\quad + \frac{\gamma_{4M}}{s_{44M}} \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left[ \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \left( \frac{1}{2} + \ln x_M \right) \right]. \tag{5.46}
\end{aligned}$$

The normal stress  $p_n$  is given by Equation (2.33). With regard to Equation (5.38), the coefficient  $\rho_M$  in Equation (2.33) is derived as

$$\rho_M = \frac{1}{\zeta} \left[ \left( \frac{1}{2} + \ln x_M \right) x_{IN}^{c_{3M}-1} - \frac{x_M^{c_{3M}}}{x_{IN}} \left( \frac{1}{2} + \ln x_{IN} \right) \right]. \tag{5.47}$$

**Conditions**  $C_{1M} \neq 0$ ,  $C_{2M} \neq 0$ ,  $C_{3M} \neq 0$ . With regard to Equations (2.30)–(2.32), (5.4)–(5.12), (2.21), (2.26), (2.27), we get

$$\varepsilon_{nM} = -\frac{p_n}{\zeta} \left[ \zeta_1 \left( \frac{1}{3} - \ln x_n \right) + \zeta_2 c_{3M} x_n^{c_{3M}-1} + \frac{\zeta_3}{x_n} \right], \tag{5.48}$$

$$\varepsilon_{\varphi M} = \varepsilon_{\theta M} = -\frac{p_n}{\zeta} \left[ \zeta_1 \left( \frac{4}{3} - \ln x_n \right) + \zeta_2 x_n^{c_{3M}-1} + \frac{\zeta_{3MI}}{x_n} \left( \frac{1}{2} + \ln x_n \right) \right], \tag{5.49}$$

$$\begin{aligned}
\varepsilon_{n\varphi M} = s_{44M} \sigma_{n\varphi M} &= - \left[ \left( \frac{4}{3} - \ln x_n \right) \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n \zeta_1}{\zeta} \right) + x_n^{c_{3M}-1} \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n \zeta_2}{\zeta} \right) \right. \\
&\quad \left. + \frac{1}{x_n} \left( \frac{1}{2} + \ln x_n \right) \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n \zeta_3}{\zeta} \right) \right], \tag{5.50}
\end{aligned}$$

$$\begin{aligned}
\varepsilon_{nvM} = s_{44M} \sigma_{nvM} &= -\Theta \left[ \left( \frac{4}{3} - \ln x_n \right) \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n \zeta_1}{\zeta} \right) + x_n^{c_{3M}-1} \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n \zeta_2}{\zeta} \right) \right. \\
&\quad \left. + \frac{1}{x_n} \left( \frac{1}{2} + \ln x_n \right) \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n \zeta_3}{\zeta} \right) \right], \tag{5.51}
\end{aligned}$$

$$\begin{aligned}
\sigma_{nM} &= -\frac{p_n}{\zeta} \left\{ \zeta_1 \left[ \frac{c_{1M} - 7c_{2M}}{3} - (c_{1M} - c_{2M}) \ln x_n \right] \right. \\
&\quad \left. + \zeta_2 [(c_{1M} + c_{2M}) c_{3M} - 2c_{2M}] x_n^{c_{3M}-1} + \frac{\zeta_{3MI} (c_{1M} - 2c_{2M} \ln x_n)}{x_n} \right\}, \tag{5.52}
\end{aligned}$$

$$\begin{aligned}\sigma_{\phi M} = \sigma_{\theta M} = - \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \left\{ \zeta_1 \left[ \frac{4c_{1M} - c_{2M}}{3} - (c_{1M} - c_{2M}) \ln x_n \right] \right. \\ \left. + \zeta_2 (c_{1M} - c_{2M} c_{3M}) x_n^{c_{3M}-1} + \zeta_{3mI} \left( \frac{c_{1M} - 2c_{2M}}{2} + c_{1M} \ln x_n \right) \right\},\end{aligned}\quad (5.53)$$

$$\sigma_{1M} = \eta_{1M} + \eta_{2M} \ln x_n + \eta_{3M} x_n^{c_{3M}-1} + \frac{\eta_{4M} + \eta_{5M} \ln x_n}{x_n}, \quad (5.54)$$

$$\begin{aligned}w_M = & \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \right)^2 \left( \kappa_{1M} \zeta_1^2 + \kappa_{2M} \zeta_2^2 + \kappa_{3M} \zeta_3^2 + \kappa_{4M} \zeta_1 \zeta_2 + \kappa_{5M} \zeta_1 \zeta_3 + \kappa_{6M} \zeta_2 \zeta_3 \right) \\ & + \frac{\chi_{1M}}{s_{44M}} \left\{ \left[ \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n \zeta_1}{\zeta} \right) \right]^2 + \Theta^2 \left[ \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n \zeta_1}{\zeta} \right) \right]^2 \right\} \\ & + \frac{\chi_{2M}}{s_{44M}} \left\{ \left[ \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n \zeta_2}{\zeta} \right) \right]^2 + \Theta^2 \left[ \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n \zeta_2}{\zeta} \right) \right]^2 \right\} \\ & + \frac{\chi_{3M}}{s_{44M}} \left\{ \left[ \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n \zeta_3}{\zeta} \right) \right]^2 + \Theta^2 \left[ \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n \zeta_3}{\zeta} \right) \right]^2 \right\} \\ & + \frac{\chi_{4M}}{s_{44M}} \left[ \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n \zeta_1}{\zeta} \right) \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n \zeta_2}{\zeta} \right) + \Theta^2 \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n \zeta_1}{\zeta} \right) \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n \zeta_2}{\zeta} \right) \right] \\ & + \frac{\chi_{5M}}{s_{44M}} \left[ \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n \zeta_1}{\zeta} \right) \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n \zeta_3}{\zeta} \right) + \Theta^2 \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n \zeta_1}{\zeta} \right) \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n \zeta_3}{\zeta} \right) \right] \\ & + \frac{\chi_{6M}}{s_{44M}} \left[ \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n \zeta_2}{\zeta} \right) \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n \zeta_3}{\zeta} \right) + \Theta^2 \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n \zeta_2}{\zeta} \right) \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n \zeta_3}{\zeta} \right) \right],\end{aligned}\quad (5.55)$$

$$\begin{aligned}W_M = & 4 \int_0^{\pi/2} \int_0^{\pi/2} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \right)^2 \left( \Phi_{1M} \zeta_1^2 + \Phi_{2M} \zeta_2^2 + \Phi_{3M} \zeta_3^2 \right. \\ & \left. + \Phi_{4M} \zeta_1 \zeta_2 + \Phi_{5M} \zeta_1 \zeta_3 + \Phi_{6M} \zeta_2 \zeta_3 \right) d\varphi dv \\ & + \frac{4}{s_{44M}} \int_0^{\pi/2} \int_0^{\pi/2} \Psi_{1M} \left\{ \left[ \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n \zeta_1}{\zeta} \right) \right]^2 + \Theta^2 \left[ \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n \zeta_1}{\zeta} \right) \right]^2 \right\} d\varphi dv \\ & + \frac{4}{s_{44M}} \int_0^{\pi/2} \int_0^{\pi/2} \Psi_{2M} \left\{ \left[ \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n \zeta_2}{\zeta} \right) \right]^2 + \Theta^2 \left[ \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n \zeta_2}{\zeta} \right) \right]^2 \right\} d\varphi dv\end{aligned}$$

$$\begin{aligned}
& + \frac{4}{s_{44M}} \int_0^{\pi/2} \int_0^{\pi/2} \Psi_{3M} \left\{ \left[ \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n \zeta_3}{\zeta} \right) \right]^2 + \Theta^2 \left[ \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n \zeta_3}{\zeta} \right) \right]^2 \right\} d\varphi dv \\
& + \frac{4}{s_{44M}} \int_0^{\pi/2} \int_0^{\pi/2} \Psi_{4M} \left[ \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n \zeta_1}{\zeta} \right) \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n \zeta_2}{\zeta} \right) \right. \\
& \quad \left. + \Theta^2 \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n \zeta_1}{\zeta} \right) \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n \zeta_2}{\zeta} \right) \right] d\varphi dv \\
& + \frac{4}{s_{44M}} \int_0^{\pi/2} \int_0^{\pi/2} \Psi_{5M} \left[ \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n \zeta_1}{\zeta} \right) \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n \zeta_3}{\zeta} \right) \right. \\
& \quad \left. + \Theta^2 \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n \zeta_1}{\zeta} \right) \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n \zeta_3}{\zeta} \right) \right] d\varphi dv \\
& + \frac{4}{s_{44M}} \int_0^{\pi/2} \int_0^{\pi/2} \Psi_{6M} \left[ \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n \zeta_2}{\zeta} \right) \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n \zeta_3}{\zeta} \right) \right. \\
& \quad \left. + \Theta^2 \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n \zeta_2}{\zeta} \right) \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n \zeta_3}{\zeta} \right) \right] d\varphi dv, \tag{5.56}
\end{aligned}$$

where  $\Theta$ ,  $x_M$ ,  $s_{44M}$ ,  $c_{iM}$  ( $i=1,2,3$ ) and  $\kappa_{jM}$ ,  $\chi_{jM}$ ;  $\Phi_{jM}$ ,  $\Psi_{jM}$  ( $j=1,3,5$ ) are given by Equations (1.15), (1.17), (2.13), (2.18) and (4.13); (4.15), respectively, and  $\zeta$ ,  $\zeta_i$  ( $i=1,2,3$ ),  $\eta_{jM}$  ( $j=1, \dots, 5$ ; see Equation (5.13)) have the forms

$$\begin{aligned}
\zeta_1 &= x_M^{c_{3M}-1} \left[ c_{3M} \left( \frac{1}{2} + \ln x_M \right) - 1 \right], \\
\zeta_2 &= \frac{4}{3} - \ln x_M - \left( \frac{1}{2} + \ln x_M \right) \left( \frac{1}{3} - \ln x_M \right), \\
\zeta_{3mI} &= x_M^{c_{3M}} \left[ \frac{1}{3} - \ln x_M - c_{3M} \left( \frac{4}{3} - \ln x_M \right) \right], \\
\zeta &= x_M^{c_{3M}-1} \left[ \frac{c_{1M} - 7c_{2M}}{3} - (c_{1M} - c_{2M}) \ln x_{IN} \right] \\
& + [(c_{1M} + c_{2M}) c_{3M} - 2c_{2M}] \left( \frac{1}{2} + \ln x_M \right) \left( \frac{1}{3} - \ln x_M \right) x_{IN}^{c_{3M}-1} \\
& + (c_{1M} - 2c_{2M} \ln x_{IN}) \left( \frac{4}{3} - \ln x_M \right) \frac{c_{3M} x_M^{c_{3M}}}{x_{IN}} \\
& - \left\{ c_{3M} \left[ \frac{c_{1M} - 7c_{2M}}{3} - (c_{1M} - c_{2M}) \ln x_{IN} \right] \left( \frac{1}{2} + \ln x_M \right) x_M^{c_{3M}-1} \right.
\end{aligned}$$

$$\begin{aligned}
& + [(c_{1M} + c_{2M}) c_{3M} - 2 c_{2M}] \left( \frac{4}{3} - \ln x_{IN} \right) x_{IN}^{c_{3M}-1} \\
& + \frac{(c_{1M} - 2 c_{2M} \ln x_{IN}) x_M^{c_{3M}}}{x_{IN}} \left( \frac{1}{3} - \ln x_M \right) \Big\}, \\
\eta_{1M} &= - \frac{p_n \zeta_1 (\gamma_{1M} + 4 \gamma_{2M})}{3 \zeta} - \frac{4}{3 s_{44M}} \left[ \gamma_{3M} \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n \zeta_1}{\zeta} \right) + \gamma_{4M} \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n \zeta_1}{\zeta} \right) \right], \\
\eta_{2M} &= \frac{p_n \zeta_1 (\gamma_{1M} + \gamma_{2M})}{\zeta} + \frac{1}{s_{44M}} \left[ \gamma_{3M} \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n \zeta_1}{\zeta} \right) + \gamma_{4M} \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n \zeta_1}{\zeta} \right) \right], \\
\eta_{3M} &= - \frac{p_n \zeta_2 (\gamma_{1M} c_{3M} + \gamma_{2M})}{\zeta} - \frac{1}{s_{44M}} \left[ \gamma_{3M} \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n \zeta_2}{\zeta} \right) + \gamma_{4M} \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n \zeta_2}{\zeta} \right) \right], \\
\eta_{4M} &= - \frac{p_n \zeta_3 (2 \gamma_{1M} + \gamma_{2M})}{2 \zeta} - \frac{1}{2 s_{44M}} \left[ \gamma_{3M} \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n \zeta_3}{\zeta} \right) + \gamma_{4M} \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n \zeta_3}{\zeta} \right) \right], \\
\eta_{5M} &= - \frac{p_n \zeta_3 \gamma_{2M}}{\zeta} \frac{1}{s_{44M}} \left[ \gamma_{3M} \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n \zeta_3}{\zeta} \right) + \gamma_{4M} \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n \zeta_3}{\zeta} \right) \right]. \quad (5.57)
\end{aligned}$$

The normal stress  $p_n$  is given by Equation (2.33). With regard to Equation (5.49), the coefficient  $\rho_M$  in Equation (2.33) is derived as

$$\rho_M = \frac{1}{\zeta} \left[ \zeta_1 \left( \frac{4}{3} - \ln x_{IN} \right) + \zeta_2 x_{IN}^{c_{3M}-1} + \frac{\zeta_{3mI}}{x_{IN}} \left( \frac{1}{2} + \ln x_{IN} \right) \right]. \quad (5.58)$$

FOR AUTHOR USE ONLY

# Mathematical Model 4

## 6.1 Mathematical Procedure

The differential equation (2.23) is transformed to the form

$$U_n = -s_{44}(c_1 + c_2) \left( x_n^2 \frac{\partial^2 u_n}{\partial x_n^2} + 2x_n \frac{\partial u_n}{\partial x_n} - 2u_n \right), \quad (6.1)$$

where  $s_{44}$ ,  $c_i$  ( $i = 1, 2$ ) and  $U_n = U_n(x_n, \varphi, v)$  are given by Equations (2.13), (2.18) and (2.25), respectively. Let  $x_n [\partial \text{Eq. (6.1)} / \partial x_n]$  be performed, and then we get

$$x_n \frac{\partial U_n}{\partial x_n} = -s_{44}(c_1 + c_2) \left( x_n^3 \frac{\partial^3 u_n}{\partial x_n^3} + 4x_n^2 \frac{\partial^2 u_n}{\partial x_n^2} \right). \quad (6.2)$$

Let Equations (6.1), (6.2) be substituted to Equation (2.24), and then we get

$$x_n^3 \frac{\partial^3 u_n}{\partial x_n^3} + (4 - c_3)x_n^2 \frac{\partial^2 u_n}{\partial x_n^2} - 2c_3 x_n \frac{\partial u_n}{\partial x_n} + 2c_3 u_n = 0. \quad (6.3)$$

Let  $u_n$  be assumed in the form  $u_n = x_n^\lambda$ , then we get [1]–[22]

$$u_n = C_1 x_n + C_2 x_n^{c_3} + \frac{C_3}{x_n^2}, \quad (6.4)$$

where  $c_3 < 0$  is given by Equation (2.18), and  $C_1$ ,  $C_2$ ,  $C_3$  are integration constants, which are determined by the boundary conditions in Section 2.3. With regard to Equations (2.1)–(2.4), (2.14)–(2.17), (2.26), (6.6), we get

$$\varepsilon_n = C_1 + C_2 c_3 x_n^{c_3-1} - \frac{2C_3}{x_n^3}, \quad (6.5)$$

$$\varepsilon_\varphi = \varepsilon_\theta = C_1 + C_2 x_n^{c_3-1} + \frac{C_3}{x_n^3}, \quad (6.6)$$

$$\varepsilon_{n\varphi} = s_{44} \sigma_{n\varphi} = \frac{\partial C_1}{\partial \varphi} + x_n^{c_3-1} \frac{\partial C_2}{\partial \varphi} + \frac{1}{x_n^3} \frac{\partial C_3}{\partial \varphi}, \quad (6.7)$$

$$\varepsilon_{n\theta} = s_{44} \sigma_{n\theta} = \Theta \left[ \frac{\partial C_1}{\partial v} + x_n^{c_3-1} \frac{\partial C_2}{\partial v} + \frac{1}{x_n^3} \frac{\partial C_3}{\partial v} \right], \quad (6.8)$$

$$\sigma_n = C_1 (c_1 - c_2) + C_2 [(c_1 + c_2) c_3 - 2 c_2] x_n^{c_3-1} - \frac{2 C_3 (c_1 + 2 c_2)}{x_n^3}, \quad (6.9)$$

$$\sigma_\varphi = \sigma_\theta = C_1 (c_1 - c_2) + C_2 (c_1 - c_2 c_3) x_n^{c_3-1} + \frac{C_3 (c_1 + 2 c_2)}{x_n^3}, \quad (6.10)$$

$$\sigma_1 = \eta_1 + \eta_2 x_n^{c_3-1} + \frac{\eta_3}{x_n^3}, \quad (6.11)$$

$$w = \kappa_1 + \kappa_2 x_n^{2(c_3-1)} + \frac{\kappa_3}{x_n^6} + \kappa_4 x_n^{c_3-1} + \frac{\kappa_5}{x_n^3} + \kappa_6 x_n^{c_3-4}, \quad (6.12)$$

where  $\Theta$  is given by Equation (1.15), and  $\eta, \kappa_j$  ( $i=1,2,3; j=1, \dots, 6$ ) is derived as

$$\begin{aligned} \eta_1 &= C_1 (\gamma_1 + \gamma_2) + \frac{1}{s_{44}} \left( \gamma_3 \frac{\partial C_1}{\partial \varphi} + \gamma_4 \frac{\partial C_1}{\partial v} \right), \\ \eta_2 &= C_2 (\gamma_1 c_3 + \gamma_2) + \frac{1}{s_{44}} \left( \gamma_3 \frac{\partial C_2}{\partial \varphi} + \gamma_4 \frac{\partial C_2}{\partial v} \right), \\ \eta_3 &= C_3 (\gamma_2 - 2 \gamma_1) + \frac{1}{s_{44}} \left( \gamma_3 \frac{\partial C_3}{\partial \varphi} + \gamma_4 \frac{\partial C_3}{\partial v} \right), \\ \kappa_1 &= \frac{3 (c_1 - c_2) C_1^2}{2} + \frac{1}{s_{44}} \left[ \left( \frac{\partial C_1}{\partial \varphi} \right)^2 + \Theta^2 \left( \frac{\partial C_1}{\partial v} \right)^2 \right], \\ \kappa_2 &= \left[ \frac{(c_1 + c_2) c_3^2}{2} + c_1 - 2 c_2 c_3 \right] C_2^2 + \frac{1}{s_{44}} \left[ \left( \frac{\partial C_2}{\partial \varphi} \right)^2 + \Theta^2 \left( \frac{\partial C_2}{\partial v} \right)^2 \right], \\ \kappa_3 &= 3 (c_1 + 2 c_2) C_3^2 + \frac{1}{s_{44}} \left[ \left( \frac{\partial C_3}{\partial \varphi} \right)^2 + \Theta^2 \left( \frac{\partial C_3}{\partial v} \right)^2 \right], \\ \kappa_4 &= (c_1 - c_2) (2 + c_3) C_1 C_2 + \frac{2}{s_{44}} \left( \frac{\partial C_1}{\partial \varphi} \frac{\partial C_2}{\partial \varphi} + \Theta^2 \frac{\partial C_1}{\partial v} \frac{\partial C_2}{\partial v} \right), \\ \kappa_5 &= \frac{2}{s_{44}} \left( \frac{\partial C_1}{\partial \varphi} \frac{\partial C_3}{\partial \varphi} + \Theta^2 \frac{\partial C_1}{\partial v} \frac{\partial C_3}{\partial v} \right), \\ \kappa_6 &= [2 c_2 (1 - c_3) - c_1] C_2 C_3 + \frac{2}{s_{44}} \left( \frac{\partial C_2}{\partial \varphi} \frac{\partial C_3}{\partial \varphi} + \Theta^2 \frac{\partial C_2}{\partial v} \frac{\partial C_3}{\partial v} \right). \end{aligned} \quad (6.13)$$

## 6.2 Matrix

The integration constants  $C_{1M}, C_{2M}, C_{3M}$  for the matrix (see Equation (4.4)) are determined by the boundary conditions (2.30), (2.31) or (2.30)–(2.32). The boundary

conditions result in the following combinations of  $C_{1M}$ ,  $C_{2M}$ ,  $C_{3M}$ . Finally, such a combination is considered to exhibit a minimum value of the elastic energy  $W_C$  of the cubic cell (see Equation (2.27)).

**Conditions**  $C_{1M} \neq 0$ ,  $C_{2M} \neq 0$ ,  $C_{3M} = 0$ . With regard to Equations (2.30), (2.31), (6.4)–(6.12), (2.21), (2.26), (2.27), we get

$$\varepsilon_{nM} = -\frac{p_n}{\zeta} \left[ 1 - c_{3M} \left( \frac{x_n}{x_M} \right)^{c_{3M}-1} \right], \quad (6.14)$$

$$\varepsilon_{\varphi M} = \varepsilon_{\theta M} = -\frac{p_n}{\zeta} \left[ 1 - \left( \frac{x_n}{x_M} \right)^{c_{3M}-1} \right], \quad (6.15)$$

$$\varepsilon'_{n\varphi M} = s_{44M} \sigma_{n\varphi M} = - \left[ \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \right) - x_n^{c_{3M}-1} \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta x_M^{c_{3M}-1}} \right) \right], \quad (6.16)$$

$$\varepsilon'_{n\theta M} = s_{44M} \sigma_{n\theta M} = -\Theta \left[ \frac{\partial}{\partial \nu} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \right) - x_n^{c_{3M}-1} \frac{\partial}{\partial \nu} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta x_M^{c_{3M}-1}} \right) \right], \quad (6.17)$$

$$\sigma_{nM} = -\frac{p_n}{\zeta} \left\{ c_{1M} - c_{2M} - [c_{3M}(c_{1M} + c_{2M}) - 2c_{2M}] \left( \frac{x_n}{x_M} \right)^{c_{3M}-1} \right\}, \quad (6.18)$$

$$\sigma_{\varphi M} = \sigma_{\theta M} = -\frac{p_n}{\zeta} \left[ c_{1M} - c_{2M} - (c_{1M} - c_{2M}c_{3M}) \left( \frac{x_n}{x_M} \right)^{c_{3M}-1} \right], \quad (6.19)$$

$$\sigma_{1M} = \eta_{1M} + \eta_{2M} x_n^{c_{3M}-1}, \quad (6.20)$$

$$w_M = \kappa_{1M} + \kappa_{2M} x_n^{2(c_{3M}-1)} + \kappa_{4M} x_n^{c_{3M}-1}, \quad (6.21)$$

$$\begin{aligned} W_M = 4 \int_0^{\pi/2} \int_0^{\pi/2} & \left[ \frac{\kappa_{1M}}{3} (x_M^3 - x_{IN}^3) + \frac{\kappa_{2M}}{2c_{3M}+1} (x_M^{2c_{3M}+1} - x_{IN}^{2c_{3M}+1}) \right. \\ & \left. + \frac{\kappa_{4M}}{c_{3M}+2} (x_M^{c_{3M}+2} - x_{IN}^{c_{3M}+2}) \right] d\varphi d\nu, \end{aligned} \quad (6.22)$$

where  $\Theta$ ,  $x_{IN}$ ,  $x_M$  and  $s_{44M}$ ,  $c_{iM}$  ( $i=1,2,3$ ) are given by Equations (1.15)–(1.17) and (2.13), (2.18), respectively, and  $\zeta$ ,  $\eta_{iM}$ ,  $\kappa_{jM}$  ( $i=1,2$ ;  $j=1,2,4$ ; see Equation (6.13)) have the forms

$$\begin{aligned}
\zeta &= c_{1M} - c_{2M} - [c_{3M}(c_{1M} + c_{2M}) - 2c_{2M}] \left( \frac{x_{IN}}{x_M} \right)^{c_{3M}-1}, \\
\eta_{1M} &= -\frac{p_n(\gamma_{1M} + \gamma_{2M})}{\zeta} - \frac{1}{s_{44M}} \left[ \gamma_{3M} \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \right) + \gamma_{4M} \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \right) \right], \\
\eta_{2M} &= \frac{p_n(\gamma_{1M}c_{3M} + \gamma_{2M})}{\zeta x_M^{c_{3M}-1}} + \frac{1}{s_{44M}} \left[ \gamma_{3M} \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta x_M^{c_{3M}-1}} \right) + \gamma_{4M} \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta x_M^{c_{3M}-1}} \right) \right], \\
\kappa_{1M} &= \frac{3(c_{1M} - c_{2M})}{2} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \right)^2 + \frac{1}{s_{44M}} \left\{ \left[ \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \right) \right]^2 + \Theta^2 \left[ \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \right) \right]^2 \right\}, \\
\kappa_{2M} &= \left[ \frac{(c_{1M} + c_{2M})c_{3M}^2}{2} + c_{1M} - 2c_{2M}c_{3M} \right] \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta x_M^{c_{3M}-1}} \right)^2 \\
&\quad + \frac{1}{s_{44M}} \left\{ \left[ \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta x_M^{c_{3M}-1}} \right) \right]^2 + \Theta^2 \left[ \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta x_M^{c_{3M}-1}} \right) \right]^2 \right\}, \\
\kappa_{4M} &= \frac{(c_{2M} - c_{1M})(2 + c_{3M})}{x_M^{c_{3M}-1}} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \right)^2 \\
&\quad - \frac{2}{s_{44M}} \left[ \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \right) \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta x_M^{c_{3M}-1}} \right) + \Theta^2 \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \right) \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta x_M^{c_{3M}-1}} \right) \right]. \tag{6.23}
\end{aligned}$$

The normal stress  $p_n$  is given by Equation (2.33). With regard to Equation (6.15), the coefficient  $\rho_M$  in Equation (2.33) is derived as

$$\rho_M = \frac{1}{\zeta} \left[ 1 - \left( \frac{x_{IN}}{x_M} \right)^{c_{3M}-1} \right]. \tag{6.24}$$

**Conditions**  $C_{1M} \neq 0, C_{3M} \neq 0, C_{2M} = 0$ . With regard to Equations (2.30), (2.31), (6.5)–(6.12), (2.21), (2.26), (2.27), we get

$$\varepsilon_{nM} = -\frac{p_n}{\zeta} \left[ 1 - c_{3M} \left( \frac{x_M}{x_n} \right)^3 \right], \tag{6.25}$$

$$\varepsilon_{\varphi M} = \varepsilon_{\theta M} = -\frac{p_n}{\zeta} \left[ 1 - \left( \frac{x_M}{x_n} \right)^3 \right], \tag{6.26}$$

$$\varepsilon_{n\varphi M} = s_{44M} \sigma_{n\varphi M} = - \left[ \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \right) - \frac{1}{x_n^3} \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n x_M^3}{\zeta} \right) \right], \tag{6.27}$$

$$\varepsilon_{n\theta M} = s_{44M} \sigma_{n\theta M} = -\Theta \left[ \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \right) - \frac{1}{x_n^3} \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n x_M^3}{\zeta} \right) \right], \quad (6.28)$$

$$\sigma_{nM} = - \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \left[ c_{1M} - c_{2M} + 2(c_{1M} + 2c_{2M}) \left( \frac{x_M}{x_n} \right)^3 \right], \quad (6.29)$$

$$\sigma_{\varphi M} = \sigma_{\theta M} = - \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \left[ c_{1M} - c_{2M} - (c_{1M} + 2c_{2M}) \left( \frac{x_M}{x_n} \right)^3 \right], \quad (6.30)$$

$$\sigma_{1M} = \eta_{1M} + \frac{\eta_{3M}}{x_n^3}, \quad (6.31)$$

$$w_M = \kappa_{1M} + \frac{\kappa_{3M}}{x_n^6} + \frac{\kappa_{5M}}{x_n^3}, \quad (6.32)$$

$$W_M = 4 \int_0^{\pi/2} \int_0^{\pi/2} \left[ \frac{\kappa_{1M}}{3} (x_M^3 - x_{IN}^3) + \frac{\kappa_{3M}}{3} \left( \frac{1}{x_{IN}^3} - \frac{1}{x_M^3} \right) + \kappa_{5M} \ln \left( \frac{x_M}{x_{IN}} \right) \right] d\varphi dv, \quad (6.33)$$

where  $\Theta$ ,  $x_{IN}$ ,  $x_M$  and  $s_{44M}$ ,  $c_{iM}$  ( $i=1,2,3$ ) are given by Equations (1.15)–(1.17) and (2.13), (2.18), respectively, and  $\zeta$ ,  $\eta_{3M}$ ,  $\kappa_{jM}$  ( $j=3,5$ ; Equation (6.13)) have the forms

$$\begin{aligned} \zeta &= c_{1M} - c_{2M} + 2(c_{1M} + 2c_{2M}) \left( \frac{x_M}{x_{IN}} \right)^3, \\ \eta_{3M} &= \frac{p_n x_M^3 (\gamma_{2M} - 2\gamma_{1M})}{\zeta} + \frac{1}{s_{44M}} \left[ \gamma_{3M} \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n x_M^3}{\zeta} \right) + \gamma_{4M} \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n x_M^3}{\zeta} \right) \right], \\ \kappa_{3M} &= 3(c_{1M} + 2c_{2M}) \left( \frac{p_n x_M^3}{\zeta} \right)^2 + \frac{1}{s_{44M}} \left[ \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n x_M^3}{\zeta} \right) \right]^2 \\ &\quad + \frac{\Theta^2}{s_{44M}} \left[ \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n x_M^3}{\zeta} \right) \right]^2, \\ \kappa_{5M} &= -\frac{2}{s_{44M}} \left[ \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \right) \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n x_M^3}{\zeta} \right) + \Theta^2 \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \right) \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n x_M^3}{\zeta} \right) \right]. \end{aligned} \quad (6.34)$$

The coefficients  $\eta_{1M}$ ,  $\kappa_{1M}$  are given by Equation (6.23), where  $\zeta$  in Equation (6.23) is given by Equation (6.34). The normal stress  $p_n$  is given by Equation (2.33). With regard to Equation (6.26), the coefficient  $\rho_M$  in Equation (2.33) is derived as

$$\rho_M = \frac{1}{\zeta} \left[ 1 - \left( \frac{x_M}{x_{IN}} \right)^{-3} \right]. \quad (6.35)$$

**Conditions**  $C_{2M} \neq 0$ ,  $C_{3M} \neq 0$ ,  $C_{1M} = 0$ . With regard to Equations (2.30), (2.31), (6.5)–(6.12), (2.21), (2.26), (2.27), we get

$$\varepsilon_{nM} = -\frac{p_n}{\zeta} \left[ c_{3M} \left( \frac{x_n}{x_M} \right)^{c_{3M}-1} - 2 \left( \frac{x_M}{x_n} \right)^3 \right], \quad (6.36)$$

$$\varepsilon_{\varphi M} = \varepsilon_{\theta M} = -\frac{p_n}{\zeta} \left[ \left( \frac{x_n}{x_M} \right)^{c_{3M}-1} - \left( \frac{x_M}{x_n} \right)^3 \right], \quad (6.37)$$

$$\varepsilon_{n\varphi M} = s_{44M} \sigma_{n\varphi M} = - \left[ \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta x_M^{c_{3M}-1}} \right) x_n^{c_{3M}-1} - \frac{1}{x_n^3} \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n x_M^3}{\zeta} \right) \right], \quad (6.38)$$

$$\varepsilon_{n\theta M} = s_{44M} \sigma_{n\theta M} = -\Theta \left[ \frac{\partial}{\partial \nu} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta x_M^{c_{3M}-1}} \right) x_n^{c_{3M}-1} - \frac{1}{x_n^3} \frac{\partial}{\partial \nu} \left( \frac{p_n x_M^3}{\zeta} \right) \right], \quad (6.39)$$

$$\sigma_{nM} = -\frac{p_n}{\zeta} \left\{ [c_{3M}(c_{1M} + c_{2M}) - 2c_{2M}] \left( \frac{x_n}{x_M} \right)^{c_{3M}-1} - 2(c_{1M} + 2c_{2M}) \left( \frac{x_M}{x_n} \right)^3 \right\}, \quad (6.40)$$

$$\sigma_{\varphi M} = \sigma'_{\theta M} = -\frac{p_n}{\zeta} \left[ (c_{1M} - c_{2M}c_{3M}) \left( \frac{x_n}{x_M} \right)^{c_{3M}-1} + (c_{1M} + 2c_{2M}) \left( \frac{x_M}{x_n} \right)^3 \right], \quad (6.41)$$

$$\sigma_{1M} = \eta_{2M} x_n^{c_{3M}-1} + \frac{\eta_{3M}}{x_n^3}, \quad (6.42)$$

$$w_M = \kappa_{2M} x_n^{2(c_{3M}-1)} + \frac{\kappa_{3M}}{x_n^6} + \kappa_{6M} x_n^{c_{3M}-4}, \quad (6.43)$$

$$\begin{aligned} W_M = 4 \int_0^{\pi/2} \int_0^{\pi/2} & \left[ \frac{\kappa_{2M}}{2c_{3M}+1} \left( x_M^{2c_{3M}+1} - x_{IN}^{2c_{3M}+1} \right) + \frac{\kappa_{3M}}{3} \left( \frac{1}{x_{IN}^3} - \frac{1}{x_M^3} \right) \right. \\ & \left. + \frac{\kappa_{6M}}{c_{3M}-1} \left( x_M^{c_{3M}-1} - x_{IN}^{c_{3M}-1} \right) \right] d\varphi dv, \end{aligned} \quad (6.44)$$

where  $\Theta$ ,  $x_{IN}$ ,  $x_M$  and  $s_{44M}$ ,  $c_{iM}$  ( $i=1,2,3$ ) are given by Equations (1.15)–(1.17) and (2.13), (2.18), respectively, and  $\zeta$  has the form

$$\zeta = \left\{ [c_{3M}(c_{1M} + c_{2M}) - 2c_{2M}] \left( \frac{x_{IN}}{x_M} \right)^{c_{3M}+2} + 2(c_{1M} + 2c_{2M}) \right\} \left( \frac{x_M}{x_{IN}} \right)^3,$$

$$\kappa_{6M} = - \frac{x_M^3 [2c_{2M}(1 - c_{3M}) - c_{1M}]}{x_M^{c_{3M}-1}} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \right)^2 - \frac{2}{s_{44M}} \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta x_M^{c_{3M}-1}} \right) \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n x_M^3}{\zeta} \right)$$

$$- \frac{2\Theta^2}{s_{44M}} \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta x_M^{c_{3M}-1}} \right) \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n x_M^3}{\zeta} \right). \quad (6.45)$$

The coefficients  $\eta_{2M}$ ,  $\kappa_{2M}$  and  $\eta_{3M}$ ,  $\kappa_{3M}$  are given by Equations (6.23) and (6.34), respectively, where  $\zeta$  in Equations (6.23), (6.34) is given by Equation (6.45). The normal stress  $p_n$  is given by Equation (2.33). With regard to Equation (6.37), the coefficient  $\rho_M$  in Equation (2.33) is derived as

$$\rho_M = \frac{1}{\zeta} \left[ \left( \frac{x_{IN}}{x_M} \right)^{c_{3M}-1} - \left( \frac{x_M}{x_{IN}} \right)^3 \right]. \quad (6.46)$$

**Conditions**  $C_{1M} \neq 0$ ,  $C_{2M} \neq 0$ ,  $C_{3M} \neq 0$ . With regard to Equations (2.30)–(2.32), (6.5)–(6.12), (2.21), (2.26), (2.27), we get

$$\varepsilon_{nM} = - \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \left\{ 1 - \frac{1}{c_{3M}+2} \left[ 3c_{3M} \left( \frac{x_n}{x_M} \right)^{c_{3M}-1} - 2(c_{3M}-1) \left( \frac{x_M}{x_n} \right)^3 \right] \right\}, \quad (6.47)$$

$$\varepsilon_{\varphi M} = \varepsilon_{\theta M} = - \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \left\{ 1 - \frac{1}{c_{3M}+2} \left[ 3 \left( \frac{x_n}{x_M} \right)^{c_{3M}-1} + (c_{3M}-1) \left( \frac{x_M}{x_n} \right)^3 \right] \right\}, \quad (6.48)$$

$$\varepsilon_{n\varphi M} = s_{44M} \sigma_{n\varphi M} = - \left\{ \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \right) - \frac{1}{c_{3M}+2} \left[ 3 \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta x_M^{c_{3M}-1}} \right) x_n^{c_{3M}-1} + \frac{c_{3M}-1}{x_n^3} \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n x_M^3}{\zeta} \right) \right] \right\}, \quad (6.49)$$

$$\varepsilon_{n\theta M} = s_{44M} \sigma_{n\theta M} = -\Theta \left\{ \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \right) \right\}$$

$$-\frac{1}{c_{3M}+2} \left[ 3 \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta x_M^{c_{3M}-1}} \right) x_n^{c_{3M}-1} + \frac{c_{3M}-1}{x_n^3} \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n x_M^3}{\zeta} \right) \right] \right\}, \quad (6.50)$$

$$\begin{aligned} \sigma_{nM} = & -\frac{p_n}{\zeta} \left\{ c_{1M} - c_{2M} - \frac{3}{c_{3M}+2} [c_{3M} (c_{1M} + c_{2M}) - 2c_{2M}] \left( \frac{x_n}{x_M} \right)^{c_{3M}-1} \right. \\ & \left. + \frac{2(c_{1M}+2c_{2M})}{c_{3M}+2} \left( \frac{x_M}{x_n} \right)^3 \right\}, \end{aligned} \quad (6.51)$$

$$\begin{aligned} \sigma_{\phi M} = \sigma_{\theta M} = & -\frac{p_n}{\zeta} \left\{ c_{1M} - c_{2M} - \frac{3(c_{1M}-c_{2M}c_{3M})}{c_{3M}+2} \left( \frac{x_n}{x_M} \right)^{c_{3M}-1} \right. \\ & \left. - \frac{c_{1M}+2c_{2M}}{c_{3M}+2} \left( \frac{x_M}{x_n} \right)^3 \right\}, \end{aligned} \quad (6.52)$$

$$\sigma_{1M} = \eta_{1M} + \eta_{2M} x_n^{c_{3M}-1} + \frac{\eta_{3M}}{x_n^3}, \quad (6.53)$$

$$w_M = \kappa_{1M} + \kappa_{2M} x_n^{2(c_{3M}-1)} + \frac{\kappa_{3M}}{x_n^6} + \kappa_{4M} x_n^{c_{3M}-1} + \frac{\kappa_{5M}}{x_n^3} + \kappa_{6M} x_n^{c_{3M}-4}, \quad (6.54)$$

$$\begin{aligned} W_M = 4 \int_0^{\pi/2} \int_0^{\pi/2} & \left[ \frac{\kappa_{1M}}{3} \left( x_M^3 - x_{IN}^3 \right) + \frac{\kappa_{2M}}{2c_{3M}+1} \left( x_M^{2c_{3M}+1} - x_{IN}^{2c_{3M}+1} \right) \right. \\ & + \frac{\kappa_{3M}}{3} \left( \frac{1}{x_{IN}^3} - \frac{1}{x_M^3} \right) + \frac{\kappa_{4M}}{c_{3M}+2} \left( x_M^{c_{3M}+2} - x_{IN}^{c_{3M}+2} \right) \\ & \left. + \kappa_{5M} \ln \left( \frac{x_M}{x_{IN}} \right) + \frac{\kappa_{6M}}{c_{3M}-1} \left( x_M^{c_{3M}-1} - x_{IN}^{c_{3M}-1} \right) \right] d\varphi dv, \end{aligned} \quad (6.55)$$

where  $\Theta$ ,  $x_{IN}$ ,  $x_M$  and  $s_{44M}$ ,  $c_{iM}$  ( $i=1,2,3$ ) are given by Equations (1.15)–(1.17) and (2.13), (2.18), respectively, and  $\zeta$ ,  $\kappa_{jM}$  ( $j=2 \dots, 6$ ; Equation (6.13)) have the forms

$$\begin{aligned} \zeta = & c_{1M} - c_{2M} + \frac{1}{c_{3M}+2} \left( \frac{x_M}{x_{IN}} \right)^3 \left\{ 2(c_{3M}-1)(c_{1M}+2c_{Mm}) \right. \\ & \left. - 3[c_{3M}(c_{1M}+c_{2M})-2c_{2M}] \left( \frac{x_{IN}}{x_M} \right)^{c_{3M}+2} \right\}, \end{aligned}$$

$$\begin{aligned}
\eta_2 &= \frac{3}{c_{3M}+2} \left\{ \frac{p_n(\gamma_1 c_3 + \gamma_2)}{\zeta x_M^{c_{3M}-1}} + \frac{1}{s_{44}} \left[ \gamma_3 \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta x_M^{c_{3M}-1}} \right) + \gamma_4 \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta x_M^{c_{3M}-1}} \right) \right] \right\}, \\
\eta_3 &= \frac{c_{3M}-1}{c_{3M}+2} \left\{ \frac{p_n x_M^3 (\gamma_2 - 2\gamma_1)}{\zeta} + \frac{1}{s_{44}} \left[ \gamma_3 \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n x_M^3}{\zeta} \right) + \gamma_4 \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n x_M^3}{\zeta} \right) \right] \right\}, \\
\kappa_{2M} &= \left( \frac{3}{c_{3M}+2} \right)^2 \left( \left[ \frac{(c_{1M} + c_{2M}) c_{3M}^2}{2} + c_{1M} - 2c_{2M} c_{3M} \right] \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta x_M^{c_{3M}-1}} \right)^2 \right. \\
&\quad \left. + \frac{1}{s_{44M}} \left\{ \left[ \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta x_M^{c_{3M}-1}} \right) \right]^2 + \Theta^2 \left[ \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta x_M^{c_{3M}-1}} \right) \right]^2 \right\} \right), \\
\kappa_{3M} &= \left( \frac{c_{3M}-1}{c_{3M}+2} \right)^2 \left( 3(c_{1M} + 2c_{2M}) \left( \frac{p_n x_M^3}{\zeta} \right)^2 \right. \\
&\quad \left. + \frac{1}{s_{44M}} \left\{ \left[ \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n x_M^3}{\zeta} \right) \right]^2 + \Theta^2 \left[ \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n x_M^3}{\zeta} \right) \right]^2 \right\} \right), \\
\kappa_{4M} &= \frac{3(c_{2M} - c_{1M})}{x_M^{c_{3M}-1}} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \right)^2 \\
&\quad - \frac{6}{s_{44M}(c_{3M}+2)} \left[ \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \right) \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta x_M^{c_{3M}-1}} \right) + \Theta^2 \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \right) \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta x_M^{c_{3M}-1}} \right) \right], \\
\kappa_{5M} &= \frac{2(1-c_{3M})}{s_{44M}(c_{3M}+2)} \left[ \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \right) \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n x_M^3}{\zeta} \right) + \Theta^2 \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \right) \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n x_M^3}{\zeta} \right) \right], \\
\kappa_{6M} &= \frac{3(c_{3M}-1)[2c_{2M}(1-c_{3M}) - c_{1M}]}{x_M^{c_{3M}-4}} \left[ \frac{p_n}{\zeta(c_{3M}+2)} \right]^2 \\
&\quad + \frac{6(c_{3M}-1)}{s_{44M}(c_{3M}+2)^2} \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta x_M^{c_{3M}-1}} \right) \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n x_M^3}{\zeta} \right) \\
&\quad + \frac{6\Theta^2(c_{3M}-1)}{s_{44M}(c_{3M}+2)^2} \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta x_M^{c_{3M}-1}} \right) \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n x_M^3}{\zeta} \right). \tag{6.56}
\end{aligned}$$

The coefficients  $\eta_{1M}$ ,  $\kappa_{1M}$  are given by Equation (6.23), where  $\zeta$  in Equation (6.23) is given by Equation (6.56). The normal stress  $p_n$  is given by Equation (2.33). With regard to Equation (6.48), the coefficient  $\rho_M$  in Equation (2.33) is derived as

$$\rho_M = \frac{1}{\zeta} \left\{ 1 - \frac{1}{c_{3M}+2} \left[ 3 \left( \frac{x_{IN}}{x_M} \right)^{c_{3M}-1} + (c_{3M}-1) \left( \frac{x_M}{x_{IN}} \right)^3 \right] \right\}. \tag{6.57}$$

## 6.3 Inclusion

In case of the ellipsoidal inclusion, we get  $C_{2IN} = C_{3IN} = 0$ , otherwise we get  $(u_{nIN})_{x_n \rightarrow 0} \rightarrow \pm \infty$ ,  $(\varepsilon_{IN})_{x_n \rightarrow 0} \rightarrow \pm \infty$ ,  $(\sigma_{IN})_{r \rightarrow 0} \rightarrow \pm \infty$  due to  $c_3 < 0$  (see Equations (2.18), (6.4)–(6.10)). With regard to Equations (2.28), (2.29), (6.4)–(6.12), (2.21), (2.26), (2.27), we get [1]–[22]

$$\varepsilon_{nIN} = \varepsilon_{\varphi IN} = \varepsilon_{\theta IN} = -p_n \rho_{IN}, \quad (6.58)$$

$$\varepsilon_{n\varphi IN} = s_{44IN} \sigma_{n\varphi IN} = -\rho_{IN} \frac{\partial p_n}{\partial \varphi}, \quad (6.59)$$

$$\varepsilon_{n\theta IN} = s_{44IN} \sigma_{n\theta IN} = -\Theta \rho_{IN} \frac{\partial p_n}{\partial v}, \quad (6.60)$$

$$\sigma_{nIN} = \sigma_{\varphi IN} = \sigma_{\theta IN} = -p_n, \quad (6.61)$$

$$\sigma_{1IN} = -\rho_{IN} \left[ p_n (\gamma_1 + \gamma_2) + \frac{1}{s_{44}} \left( \gamma_3 \frac{\partial p_n}{\partial \varphi} + \gamma_4 \frac{\partial p_n}{\partial v} \right) \right], \quad (6.62)$$

$$w_{IN} = \rho_{IN}^2 \left\{ \frac{3p_n^2}{2\rho_{IN}} + \frac{2}{s_{44IN}} \left[ \left( \frac{\partial p_n}{\partial \varphi} \right)^2 + \left( \frac{\partial p_n}{\partial v} \right)^2 \right] \right\}, \quad (6.63)$$

$$W_{IN} = \frac{4\rho_{IN}^2}{3} \int_0^{\pi/2} \int_0^{\pi/2} x_{IN}^3 \left\{ \frac{3p_n^2}{2\rho_{IN}} + \frac{2}{s_{44IN}} \left[ \left( \frac{\partial p_n}{\partial \varphi} \right)^2 + \left( \frac{\partial p_n}{\partial v} \right)^2 \right] \right\} d\varphi dv, \quad (6.64)$$

where  $\Theta, s_{44IN}$  are given by Equations (1.15), (2.13), respectively. The normal stress  $p_n$  is given by Equation (2.33). With regard to Equation (6.58), the coefficient  $\rho_{IN}$  in Equation (2.33) is derived as

$$\rho_{IN} = \frac{1 - 2\mu_{IN}}{E_{IN}}. \quad (6.65)$$

# Mathematical Model 5

## 7.1 Mathematical Procedure

Let the mathematical procedures  $\partial \text{Eq. (2.24)} / \partial r$ ,  $\text{Eq. (6.2)} / r$  be performed, and then we get

$$x_n \frac{\partial^2 U_n}{\partial x_n^2} + (1 - c_3) \frac{\partial U_n}{\partial x_n} = 0, \quad (7.1)$$

$$\frac{\partial U_n}{\partial x_n} = -s_{44} (c_1 + c_2) \left( x_n^2 \frac{\partial^3 u_n}{\partial x_n^3} + 4x_n \frac{\partial^2 u_n}{\partial x_n^2} \right), \quad (7.2)$$

where  $s_{44}$  and  $c_1, c_2, c_3 < 0$  are given by Equations (2.13) and (2.18), respectively. Let the mathematical procedure  $\partial \text{Eq. (7.2)} / \partial r$  be performed, and then we get

$$x_n^2 \frac{\partial^4 U_n}{\partial x_n^4} = -s_{44} (c_1 + c_2) \left( x_n^2 \frac{\partial^4 u_n}{\partial x_n^4} + 6x_n \frac{\partial^3 u_n}{\partial x_n^3} + 4 \frac{\partial^2 u_n}{\partial x_n^2} \right). \quad (7.3)$$

Let Equations (6.2), (6.3) be substituted to (7.1), and then we get

$$x_n^2 \frac{\partial^4 u_n}{\partial x_n^4} + (7 - c_3) x_n \frac{\partial^3 u_n}{\partial x_n^3} + 4(2 - c_3) \frac{\partial^2 u_n}{\partial x_n^2} = 0. \quad (7.4)$$

Let  $u_n$  be assumed in the form  $u_n = x_n^\lambda$ , then we get

$$u_n = C_1 x_n + C_2 x_n^{c_3} + \frac{C_3}{x_n^2} + C_4, \quad (7.5)$$

where  $C_1, \dots, C_4$  are integration constants, which are determined by the boundary conditions in Section 2.3. With regard to Equations (2.1)–(2.4), (2.14)–(2.17), (2.26), (7.6), we get

$$\varepsilon_n = C_1 + C_2 c_3 x_n^{c_3-1} - \frac{2C_3}{x_n^3}, \quad (7.6)$$

$$\varepsilon_\varphi = \varepsilon_\theta = C_1 + C_2 x_n^{c_3-1} + \frac{C_3}{x_n^3} + \frac{C_4}{x_n}, \quad (7.7)$$

$$\varepsilon_{n\varphi} = s_{44} \sigma_{n\varphi} = \frac{\partial C_1}{\partial \varphi} + x_n^{c_3-1} \frac{\partial C_2}{\partial \varphi} + \frac{1}{x_n^3} \frac{\partial C_3}{\partial \varphi} + \frac{1}{x_n} \frac{\partial C_4}{\partial \varphi}, \quad (7.8)$$

$$\varepsilon_{n\theta} = s_{44} \sigma_{n\theta} = \Theta \left[ \frac{\partial C_1}{\partial v} + x_n^{c_3-1} \frac{\partial C_2}{\partial v} + \frac{1}{x_n^3} \frac{\partial C_3}{\partial v} + \frac{1}{x_n} \frac{\partial C_4}{\partial v} \right], \quad (7.9)$$

$$\sigma_n = C_1 (c_1 - c_2) + C_2 [(c_1 + c_2) c_3 - 2 c_2] x_n^{c_3-1} - \frac{2 C_3 (c_1 + 2 c_2)}{x_n^3} - \frac{2 c_2 C_4}{x_n}, \quad (7.10)$$

$$\sigma_\varphi = \sigma_\theta = C_1 (c_1 - c_2) + C_2 (c_1 - c_2 c_3) x_n^{c_3-1} + \frac{C_3 (c_1 + 2 c_2)}{x_n^3} + \frac{c_1 C_4}{x_n}, \quad (7.11)$$

$$\sigma_1 = \eta_1 + \eta_2 x_n^{c_3-1} + \frac{\eta_3}{x_n^3} + \frac{\eta_4}{x_n}, \quad (7.12)$$

$$w = \kappa_1 + \kappa_2 x_n^{2(c_3-1)} + \frac{\kappa_3}{x_n^6} + \frac{\kappa_4}{x_n^2} + (\kappa_5 + \kappa_9) x_n^{c_3-1} + \frac{\kappa_6}{x_n^3} + \kappa_7 x_n^{c_3-4} + \frac{\kappa_8}{x_n} + \frac{\kappa_{10}}{x_n^4}, \quad (7.13)$$

where  $\Theta$  and  $\eta_i$  ( $i=1,2,3$ ) are given by Equations (1.15) and (6.13), respectively, and  $\eta_4, \kappa_j$  ( $j=4,5,6$ ) are derived as

$$\begin{aligned} \eta_4 &= C_4 \gamma_2 + \frac{1}{s_{44}} \left( \gamma_3 \frac{\partial C_4}{\partial \varphi} + \gamma_4 \frac{\partial C_4}{\partial v} \right), \\ \kappa_4 &= c_1 C_4^2 + \frac{1}{s_{44}} \left[ \left( \frac{\partial C_4}{\partial \varphi} \right)^2 + \Theta^2 \left( \frac{\partial C_4}{\partial v} \right)^2 \right], \\ \kappa_5 &= (c_1 - c_2) (2 + c_3) C_1 C_2 + \frac{2}{s_{44}} \left( \frac{\partial C_1}{\partial \varphi} \frac{\partial C_2}{\partial \varphi} + \Theta^2 \frac{\partial C_1}{\partial v} \frac{\partial C_2}{\partial v} \right), \\ \kappa_6 &= \frac{2}{s_{44}} \left( \frac{\partial C_1}{\partial \varphi} \frac{\partial C_3}{\partial \varphi} + \Theta^2 \frac{\partial C_1}{\partial v} \frac{\partial C_3}{\partial v} \right), \\ \kappa_7 &= [2 c_2 (1 - c_3) - c_1] C_2 C_3 + \frac{2}{s_{44}} \left( \frac{\partial C_2}{\partial \varphi} \frac{\partial C_3}{\partial \varphi} + \Theta^2 \frac{\partial C_2}{\partial v} \frac{\partial C_3}{\partial v} \right), \\ \kappa_8 &= (c_1 - c_2) C_1 C_4 + \frac{1}{s_{44}} \left( \frac{\partial C_1}{\partial \varphi} \frac{\partial C_4}{\partial \varphi} + \Theta^2 \frac{\partial C_1}{\partial v} \frac{\partial C_4}{\partial v} \right), \\ \kappa_9 &= (c_1 - c_2 c_3) C_2 C_4 + \frac{1}{s_{44}} \left( \frac{\partial C_2}{\partial \varphi} \frac{\partial C_4}{\partial \varphi} + \Theta^2 \frac{\partial C_2}{\partial v} \frac{\partial C_4}{\partial v} \right), \\ \kappa_{10} &= (c_1 + 2 c_2) C_3 C_4 + \frac{1}{s_{44}} \left( \frac{\partial C_3}{\partial \varphi} \frac{\partial C_4}{\partial \varphi} + \Theta^2 \frac{\partial C_3}{\partial v} \frac{\partial C_4}{\partial v} \right). \end{aligned} \quad (7.14)$$

The coefficient  $\kappa_i$  ( $i=1,2,3$ ) is given by Equation (6.13). In case of the ellipsoidal inclusion, we get  $C_{2IN} = C_{3IN} = C_{4IN} = 0$ , otherwise we get  $(u_{nIN})_{x_n \rightarrow 0} \rightarrow \pm \infty$ ,  $(\varepsilon_{IN})_{x_n \rightarrow 0} \rightarrow \pm \infty$ ,  $(\sigma_{IN})_{r \rightarrow 0} \rightarrow \pm \infty$  due to  $c_3 < 0$  (see Equations (2.18), (6.4)–(6.10)). In case of  $C_{1IN} \neq 0$  (see Equations (6.4), (7.5)), the mathematical solutions for the ellipsoidal inclusion is presented in Section 6.3.

## 7.2 Matrix

The integration constants  $C_{1M}, C_{2M}, C_{3M}, C_{4M}$  for the matrix (see Equation (4.4)) are determined by the boundary conditions (2.30), (2.31) or (2.30)–(2.32). The boundary conditions result in the following combinations of  $C_{1M}, C_{2M}, C_{3M}, C_{4M}$ , where the combinations of  $C_{1M}, C_{2M}, C_{3M}$  are presented in Section (6.2). Finally, such a combination is considered to exhibit a minimum value of the elastic energy  $W_C$  of the cubic cell (see Equation (2.27)).

**Conditions**  $C_{1M} \neq 0, C_{4M} \neq 0, C_{2M} = C_{3M} = 0$ . With regard to Equations (2.30), (2.31), (7.5)–(7.13), (2.21), (2.26), (2.27), we get

$$\varepsilon_{nM} = -\frac{p_n}{\zeta}, \quad (7.15)$$

$$\varepsilon_{\varphi M} = \varepsilon_{\theta M} = -\frac{p_n}{\zeta} \left( 1 - \frac{1}{x_n} \right), \quad (7.16)$$

$$\varepsilon_{n\varphi M} = s_{44M} \sigma_{n\varphi M} = -\left( 1 - \frac{1}{x_n} \right) \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \right), \quad (7.17)$$

$$\varepsilon_{n\theta M} = s_{44M} \sigma_{n\theta M} = -\Theta \left( 1 - \frac{1}{x_n} \right) \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \right), \quad (7.18)$$

$$\sigma_{nM} = -\frac{p_n}{\zeta} \left( c_{1M} - c_{2M} + \frac{2c_{Mm}}{x_n} \right), \quad (7.19)$$

$$\sigma_{\varphi M} = \sigma_{\theta M} = -\frac{p_n}{\zeta} \left( c_{1M} - c_{2M} - \frac{c_{1M}}{x_n} \right), \quad (7.20)$$

$$\sigma_{1M} = \eta_{1M} + \frac{\eta_{4M}}{x_n}, \quad (7.21)$$

$$w_M = \kappa_{1M} + \frac{\kappa_4}{x_n^2} + \frac{\kappa_8}{x_n}, \quad (7.22)$$

$$W_M = 4 \int_0^{\pi/2} \int_0^{\pi/2} \left[ \frac{\kappa_{1M}}{3} \left( x_M^3 - x_{IN}^3 \right) + \kappa_{4M} (x_M - x_{IN}) + \frac{\kappa_{8M}}{2} \left( x_M^2 - x_{IN}^2 \right) \right] d\varphi dv, \quad (7.23)$$

where  $\Theta, x_{IN}, x_M$  and  $s_{44M}, c_{iM}$  ( $i=1,2$ ) are given by Equations (1.15)–(1.17) and (2.13), (2.18), respectively, and  $\zeta, \eta_{4M}, \kappa_{jM}$  ( $j=4,8$ ; see Equation (7.14)) have the forms

$$\begin{aligned}
\zeta &= c_{1M} - c_{2M} + \frac{2c_{2M}x_M}{x_{IN}}, \\
\eta_{4M} &= \frac{p_n \gamma_{2M}}{\zeta} + \frac{1}{s_{44M}} \left[ \gamma_{3M} \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \right) + \gamma_{4M} \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \right) \right], \\
\kappa_{4M} &= c_{1M} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \right)^2 + \frac{1}{s_{44M}} \left\{ \left[ \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \right) \right]^2 + \left[ \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \right) \right]^2 \right\}, \\
\kappa_{8m} &= (c_{2M} - c_{1M}) \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \right)^2 - \frac{1}{s_{44M}} \left\{ \left[ \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \right) \right]^2 + \left[ \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \right) \right]^2 \right\}. \quad (7.24)
\end{aligned}$$

The coefficients  $\eta_{1M}$ ,  $\kappa_{1M}$  are given by Equation (6.23), where  $\zeta$  in Equation (6.23) is given by Equation (7.32). The normal stress  $p_n$  is given by Equation (2.33). With regard to Equation (7.16), the coefficient  $\rho_M$  in Equation (2.33) is derived as

$$\rho_M = \frac{1}{\zeta} \left( 1 - \frac{1}{x_{IN}} \right). \quad (7.25)$$

**Conditions**  $C_{2M} \neq 0$ ,  $C_{4M} \neq 0$ ,  $C_{1M} = C_{3M} = 0$ . With regard to Equations (2.30), (2.31), (7.5)–(7.13), (2.21), (2.26), (2.27), we get

$$\varepsilon_{nM} = -\frac{p_n c_{3M}}{\zeta} \left( \frac{x_n}{x_M} \right)^{c_{3M}-1}, \quad (7.26)$$

$$\varepsilon_{\varphi M} = \varepsilon_{\theta M} = -\frac{p_n}{\zeta} \left[ \left( \frac{x_n}{x_M} \right)^{c_{3M}-1} - \frac{1}{x_n} \right], \quad (7.27)$$

$$\varepsilon_{n\varphi M} = s_{44M} \sigma_{n\varphi M} = - \left[ \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n}{\kappa x_M^{c_{3M}-1}} \right) - \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \right) \right], \quad (7.28)$$

$$\varepsilon_{n\theta M} = s_{44M} \sigma_{n\theta M} = -\Theta \left[ \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n}{\kappa x_M^{c_{3M}-1}} \right) - \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \right) \right], \quad (7.29)$$

$$\sigma_{nM} = -\frac{p_n}{\zeta} \left\{ [c_{3M}(c_{1M} + c_{2M}) - 2c_{2M}] \left( \frac{x_n}{x_M} \right)^{c_{3M}-1} + \frac{2c_{2M}}{x_n} \right\}, \quad (7.30)$$

$$\sigma_{\varphi M} = \sigma_{\theta M} = -\frac{p_n}{\zeta} \left[ (c_{1M} - c_{2M}c_{3M}) \left( \frac{x_n}{x_M} \right)^{c_{3M}-1} - \frac{c_{1M}}{x_n} \right], \quad (7.31)$$

$$\sigma_{1M} = \eta_{2M} x_n^{c_{3M}-1} + \frac{\eta_{4M}}{x_n}, \quad (7.32)$$

$$w_M = \kappa_{2M} x_n^{2(c_{3M}-1)} + \frac{\kappa_{4M}}{x_n^2} + \kappa_{9M} x_n^{c_{3M}-1}, \quad (7.33)$$

$$W_M = 4 \int_0^{\pi/2} \int_0^{\pi/2} \left[ \frac{\kappa_{2M}}{2c_{3M}+1} \left( x_M^{2c_{3M}+1} - x_{IN}^{2c_{3M}+1} \right) + \kappa_{4M} (x_M - x_{IN}) \right. \\ \left. + \frac{\kappa_{9M}}{c_{3M}+2} \left( x_M^{c_{3M}+2} - x_{IN}^{c_{3M}+2} \right) \right] d\varphi dv, \quad (7.34)$$

where  $\Theta$ ,  $x_{IN}$ ,  $x_M$  and  $s_{44M}$ ,  $c_{iM}$  ( $i=1,2,3$ ) are given by Equations (1.15)–(1.17) and (2.13), (2.18), respectively, and  $\zeta$ ,  $\kappa_{2M}$  (see Equation (6.13)),  $\kappa_{9M}$  (see Equation (7.14)) have the forms

$$\zeta = [c_{3M}(c_{1M} + c_{2M}) - 2c_{2M}] \left( \frac{x_{IN}}{x_M} \right)^{c_{3M}-1} + \frac{2c_{2M}x_M}{x_{IN}}, \\ \kappa_{2M} = \left[ \frac{c_{3M}^2(c_{1M} + c_{2M})}{2} + c_{1M} - 2c_{2M}c_{3M} \right] \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta x_M^{c_{3M}-1}} \right)^2 \\ + \frac{1}{s_{44M}} \left\{ \left[ \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta x_M^{c_{3M}-1}} \right) \right]^2 + \Theta^2 \left[ \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta x_M^{c_{3M}-1}} \right) \right]^2 \right\}, \\ \kappa_{9M} = - \frac{c_{1M} - c_{2M}c_{3M}}{x_M^{c_{3M}-1}} \left( \frac{p_n}{\kappa_M} \right)^2 - \frac{1}{s_{44M}} \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n}{\kappa_M x_M^{c_{3M}-1}} \right) \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n}{\kappa_M} \right) \\ - \frac{\Theta^2}{s_{44M}} \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n}{\kappa_M x_M^{c_{3M}-1}} \right) \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n}{\kappa_M} \right). \quad (7.35)$$

The coefficients  $\eta_{2M}$  and  $\eta_{4M}$ ,  $\kappa_{4M}$  are given by Equations (6.23) and (7.24), respectively, where  $\zeta$  in Equations (6.23), (7.24) is given by Equation (7.44). The normal stress  $p_n$  is given by Equation (2.33). With regard to Equation (7.27), the coefficient  $\rho_M$  in Equation (2.33) is derived as

$$\rho_M = \frac{1}{\zeta} \left[ \left( \frac{x_{IN}}{x_M} \right)^{c_{3M}-1} - \frac{1}{x_{IN}} \right]. \quad (7.36)$$

**Conditions**  $C_{3M} \neq 0, C_{4M} \neq 0, C_{1M} = C_{2M} = 0$ . With regard to Equations (2.30), (2.31), (7.5)–(7.13), (2.21), (2.26), (2.27), we get

$$\varepsilon_{nM} = \frac{2p_n}{\zeta} \left( \frac{x_{IN}}{x_n} \right)^3, \quad (7.37)$$

$$\varepsilon_{\varphi M} = \varepsilon_{\theta M} = - \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \left[ \left( \frac{x_{IN}}{x_n} \right)^3 - \frac{1}{x_n} \right], \quad (7.38)$$

$$\varepsilon_{n\varphi M} = s_{44M} \sigma_{n\varphi M} = - \left[ \left( \frac{x_{IN}}{x_n} \right)^3 - \frac{1}{x_n} \right] \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \right), \quad (7.39)$$

$$\varepsilon_{n\theta M} = s_{44M} \sigma_{n\theta M} = - \left[ \left( \frac{x_{IN}}{x_n} \right)^3 - \frac{1}{x_n} \right] \frac{\partial}{\partial \theta} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \right), \quad (7.40)$$

$$\sigma_{nM} = \frac{2p_n}{\zeta} \left[ (c_{1M} + 2c_{2M}) \left( \frac{x_{IN}}{x_n} \right)^3 - \frac{c_{2M}}{x_n} \right], \quad (7.41)$$

$$\sigma_{\varphi M} = \sigma_{\theta M} = - \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \left[ (c_{1M} - 2c_{2M}) \left( \frac{x_{IN}}{x_n} \right)^3 - \frac{c_{1M}}{x_n} \right], \quad (7.42)$$

$$\sigma_{1M} = \frac{\eta_3}{x_n^3} + \frac{\eta_4}{x_n}, \quad (7.43)$$

$$w_M = \frac{\kappa_{3M}}{x_n^6} + \frac{\kappa_{4M}}{x_n^2} + \frac{\kappa_{10M}}{x_n^4}, \quad (7.44)$$

$$W_M = 4 \int_0^{\pi/2} \int_0^{\pi/2} \left[ \frac{\kappa_{3M}}{3} \left( \frac{1}{x_{IN}^3} - \frac{1}{x_M^3} \right) + \kappa_{4M} (x_M - x_{IN}) + \kappa_{10M} \left( \frac{1}{x_{IN}} - \frac{1}{x_M} \right) \right] d\varphi dv, \quad (7.45)$$

where  $\Theta, x_{IN}, x_M$  and  $s_{44M}, c_{iM}$  ( $i = 1, 2$ ) are given by Equations (1.15)–(1.17) and (2.13), (2.18), respectively, and  $\zeta, \kappa_{3M}$  (see Equation (6.13)),  $\kappa_{10M}$  (see Equation (7.14)) have the forms

$$\zeta = - \left[ 2(c_{1M} + 2c_{2M}) + 2c_{2M} \left( \frac{x_{IN}}{x_M} \right)^2 \right],$$

$$\kappa_{3M} = 3(c_{1M} + 2c_{2M}) \left( \frac{p_n x_{IN}^3}{\zeta} \right)^2$$

$$\begin{aligned}
& + \frac{1}{s_{44M}} \left\{ \left[ \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n x_{IN}^3}{\zeta} \right) \right]^2 + \Theta^2 \left[ \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n x_{IN}^3}{\zeta} \right) \right]^2 \right\}, \\
\kappa_{10M} = & -x_{IN}^3 (c_{1M} + 2c_{2M}) \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \right)^2 - \frac{1}{s_{44M}} \left[ \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n x_{IN}^3}{\zeta} \right) \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \right) \right] \\
& - \frac{\Theta^2}{s_{44M}} \left[ \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n x_{IN}^3}{\zeta} \right) \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \right) \right]. \tag{7.46}
\end{aligned}$$

The coefficients  $\eta_{3M}$  and  $\eta_{4M}$ ,  $\kappa_{4M}$  are given by Equations (6.34), (7.24), respectively, where  $\zeta$  in Equations (6.34), (7.24) is given by Equation (7.46). The normal stress  $p_n$  is given by Equation (2.33). With regard to Equation (7.38), the coefficient  $\rho_M$  in Equation (2.33) is derived as

$$\rho_M = \frac{x_{IN} - 1}{\zeta x_{IN}}. \tag{7.47}$$

**Conditions**  $C_{1M} \neq 0, C_{2M} \neq 0, C_{4M} \neq 0, C_{3M} = 0$ . With regard to Equations (2.30)–(2.32), (7.5)–(7.13), (2.21), (2.26), (2.27), we get

$$\epsilon_{nM} = -\frac{p_n}{\zeta} \left[ 1 - \left( \frac{x_n}{x_M} \right)^{c_{3M}-1} \right], \tag{7.48}$$

$$\epsilon_{\varphi M} = \epsilon_{\theta M} = -\frac{p_n}{\zeta} \left\{ 1 - \frac{1}{c_{3M}} \left[ \left( \frac{x_n}{x_M} \right)^{c_{3M}-1} + \frac{(c_{3M}-1)x_M}{x_n} \right] \right\}, \tag{7.49}$$

$$\begin{aligned}
\epsilon_{n\varphi M} = & s_{44M} \sigma_{n\varphi M} = \\
& - \left\{ \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \right) - \frac{1}{c_{3M}} \left[ x_n^{c_{3M}-1} \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta x_M^{c_{3M}-1}} \right) + \frac{c_{3M}-1}{x_n} \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n x_M}{\zeta} \right) \right] \right\}, \tag{7.50}
\end{aligned}$$

$$\begin{aligned}
\epsilon_{n\theta M} = & s_{44M} \sigma_{n\theta M} = \\
& - \left\{ \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \right) - \frac{1}{c_{3M}} \left[ x_n^{c_{3M}-1} \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta x_M^{c_{3M}-1}} \right) + \frac{c_{3M}-1}{x_n} \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n x_M}{\zeta} \right) \right] \right\}, \tag{7.51}
\end{aligned}$$

$$\begin{aligned}
\sigma_{nM} = & -\frac{p_n}{\zeta} \left( c_{1M} - c_{2M} - \frac{1}{c_{3M}} \left\{ [c_{3M}(c_{1M} + c_{2M}) - 2c_{2M}] \left( \frac{x_n}{x_M} \right)^{c_{3M}-1} \right. \right. \\
& \left. \left. + \frac{2c_{2M}(c_{3M}-1)x_M}{c_{3M}x_n} \right\} \right), \tag{7.52}
\end{aligned}$$

$$\sigma_{\Phi M} = \sigma_{\Theta M} = - \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \left\{ c_{1M} - c_{2M} - \frac{1}{c_{3M}} \left[ (c_{1M} - c_{2M} c_{3M}) \left( \frac{x_n}{x_M} \right)^{c_{3M}-1} + \frac{c_{1M} (c_{1M} - 1) x_M}{x_n} \right] \right\}, \quad (7.53)$$

$$\sigma_{1M} = \eta_{1M} + \eta_{2M} x_n^{c_{3M}-1} + \frac{\eta_{4M}}{x_n}, \quad (7.54)$$

$$w_M = \kappa_{1M} + \kappa_{2M} x_n^{2(c_{3M}-1)} + \frac{\kappa_{4M}}{x_n^2} + (\kappa_{5M} + \kappa_{9M}) x_n^{c_{3M}-1} + \frac{\kappa_{8M}}{x_n}, \quad (7.55)$$

$$W_M = 4 \int_0^{\pi/2} \int_0^{\pi/2} \left[ \frac{\kappa_{1M}}{3} \left( x_M^3 - x_{IN}^3 \right) + \frac{\kappa_{2M}}{2 c_{3M} + 1} \left( x_M^{2c_{3M}+1} - x_{IN}^{2c_{3M}+1} \right) + \kappa_{4M} (x_M - x_{IN}) + \frac{\kappa_{5M} + \kappa_{9M}}{c_{3M} + 2} \left( x_M^{c_{3M}+2} - x_{IN}^{c_{3M}+2} \right) + \frac{\kappa_{8M}}{2} \left( x_M^2 - x_{IN}^2 \right) \right] d\varphi d\nu, \quad (7.56)$$

where  $\Theta$ ,  $x_{IN}$ ,  $x_M$  and  $s_{44M}$ ,  $c_{iM}$  ( $i=1,2,3$ ) are given by Equations (1.15)–(1.17) and (2.13), (2.18), respectively, and  $\zeta$ ,  $\kappa_{iM}$  ( $i=1,2$ ; see Equation (6.13)),  $\kappa_{jM}$  ( $j=4,5,8,9$ ; see Equation (7.14)) have the forms

$$\begin{aligned} \zeta &= (c_{1M} - c_{2M}) - \frac{[c_{3M} (c_{1M} + c_{2M}) - 2c_{2M}]}{c_{3M}} \left( \frac{x_{IN}}{x_M} \right)^{c_{3M}-1} + \frac{2c_{2M} (c_{3M} - 1) x_M}{c_{3M} x_{IN}}, \\ \kappa_{4M} &= c_{1M} \left[ \frac{p_n x_M (c_{3M} - 1)}{\zeta c_{3M}} \right]^2 + \frac{1}{s_{44M}} \left\{ \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left[ \frac{p_n x_M (c_{3M} - 1)}{\zeta c_{3M}} \right] \right\}^2 \\ &\quad + \frac{\Theta^2}{s_{44M}} \left\{ \frac{\partial}{\partial \nu} \left[ \frac{p_n x_M (c_{3M} - 1)}{\zeta c_{3M}} \right] \right\}^2, \\ \kappa_{5M} &= - \frac{(c_{1M} - c_{2M}) (2 + c_{3M})}{c_{3M} x_M^{c_{3M}-1}} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \right)^2 - \frac{2}{s_{44M}} \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \right) \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta c_{3M} x_M^{c_{3M}-1}} \right) \\ &\quad - \frac{2\Theta^2}{s_{44M}} \frac{\partial}{\partial \nu} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \right) \frac{\partial}{\partial \nu} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta c_{3M} x_M^{c_{3M}-1}} \right), \\ \kappa_{8M} &= - (c_{1M} - c_{2M}) \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \right) \left[ \frac{p_n x_M (c_{3M} - 1)}{\zeta c_{3M}} \right] \\ &\quad - \frac{1}{s_{44M}} \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \right) \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left[ \frac{p_n x_M (c_{3M} - 1)}{\zeta c_{3M}} \right] \end{aligned}$$

$$\begin{aligned}
& - \frac{\Theta^2}{s_{44M}} \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \right) \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left[ \frac{p_n x_M (c_{3M} - 1)}{\zeta c_{3M}} \right], \\
\kappa_{9M} = & \frac{(c_{1M} - c_{2M} c_{3M}) (c_{3M} - 1)}{x_M^{c_{3M}-2}} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta c_{3M}} \right)^2 \\
& + \frac{(c_{3M} - 1)}{s_{44M} c_{3M}^2} \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta x_M^{c_{3M}-1}} \right) \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n x_M}{\zeta} \right) \\
& + \frac{\Theta^2 (c_{3M} - 1)}{s_{44M} c_{3M}^2} \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta x_M^{c_{3M}-1}} \right) \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n x_M}{\zeta} \right). \tag{7.57}
\end{aligned}$$

The coefficients  $\eta_{iM}$ ,  $\kappa_{iM}$  ( $i=1,2$ ) and  $\eta_4$  are given by Equations (6.23) and (7.24), respectively, where  $\zeta$  in Equations (6.23) and (7.24) is given by Equation (7.57). The normal stress  $p_n$  is given by Equation (2.33). With regard to Equation (7.49), the coefficient  $\rho_M$  in Equation (2.33) is derived as

$$\rho_M = \frac{1}{\zeta} \left\{ 1 - \frac{1}{c_{3M}} \left[ \left( \frac{x_{IN}}{x_M} \right)^{c_{3M}-1} + \frac{(c_{3M} - 1)x_M}{x_{IN}} \right] \right\}. \tag{7.58}$$

**Conditions**  $C_{1m} \neq 0$ ,  $C_{3m} \neq 0$ ,  $C_{4m} \neq 0$ ,  $C_{2m} = 0$ . With regard to Equations (2.30)–(2.32), (7.5)–(7.13), (2.21), (2.26), (2.27), we get

$$\varepsilon_{nM} = \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \left[ 1 - \frac{3}{2} \left( \frac{x_M}{x_n} \right)^3 \right], \tag{7.59}$$

$$\varepsilon_{\varphi M} = \varepsilon_{\theta M} = - \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \left[ 1 + \frac{1}{2} \left( \frac{x_M}{x_n} \right)^3 - \frac{3x_M}{2x_n} \right], \tag{7.60}$$

$$\varepsilon_{n\varphi M} = s_{44M} \sigma_{n\varphi M} = - \left[ \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \right) + \frac{1}{2x_n^3} \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n x_M^3}{\zeta} \right) - \frac{3}{2x_n} \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n x_M}{\zeta} \right) \right], \tag{7.61}$$

$$\varepsilon_{n\theta M} = s_{44M} \sigma_{n\theta M} = - \left[ \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \right) + \frac{1}{2x_n^3} \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n x_M^3}{\zeta} \right) - \frac{3}{2x_n} \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n x_M}{\zeta} \right) \right], \tag{7.62}$$

$$\sigma_{nM} = - \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \left[ c_{1M} - c_{2M} - (c_{1M} + 2c_{2M}) \left( \frac{x_M}{x_n} \right)^3 + \frac{3c_{2M}x_M}{x_n} \right], \tag{7.63}$$

$$\sigma_{\varphi M} = \sigma_{\theta M} = -\frac{p_n}{\zeta} \left[ c_{1M} - c_{2M} + \frac{c_{1M} + 2c_{2M}}{2} \left( \frac{x_M}{x_n} \right)^3 - \frac{3c_{1M}x_M}{2x_n} \right], \quad (7.64)$$

$$\sigma_{1M} = \eta_{1M} + \frac{\eta_{3M}}{x_n^3} + \frac{\eta_{4M}}{x_n}, \quad (7.65)$$

$$w_M = \kappa_{1M} + \frac{\kappa_{3M}}{x_n^6} + \frac{\kappa_{4M}}{x_n^2} + \frac{\kappa_{6M}}{x_n^3} + \frac{\kappa_{8M}}{x_n} + \frac{\kappa_{10M}}{x_n^4}, \quad (7.66)$$

$$W_M = 4 \int_0^{\pi/2} \int_0^{\pi/2} \left[ \frac{\kappa_{1M}}{3} \left( x_M^3 - x_{IN}^3 \right) + \frac{\kappa_{3M}}{3} \left( \frac{1}{x_{IN}^3} - \frac{1}{x_M^3} \right) + \kappa_{4M} (x_M - x_{IN}) \right. \\ \left. + \kappa_{6M} \ln \left( \frac{x_M}{x_{IN}} \right) + \frac{\kappa_{8M}}{2} \left( x_M^2 - x_{IN}^2 \right) + \kappa_{10M} \left( \frac{1}{x_{IN}} - \frac{1}{x_M} \right) \right] d\varphi dv, \quad (7.67)$$

where  $\Theta$ ,  $x_{IN}$ ,  $x_M$  and  $s_{44M}$ ,  $c_{iM}$  ( $i=1,2$ ) are given by Equations (1.15)–(1.17) and (2.13), (2.18), respectively, and  $\zeta$ ,  $\kappa_{3M}$  (see Equation (6.13)),  $\kappa_{iM}$  ( $i=4,6,8,10$ ; see Equation (7.14)) have the forms

$$\zeta = (c_{1M} - c_{2M}) - (c_{1M} + 2c_{2M}) \left( \frac{x_M}{x_{IN}} \right)^3 + \frac{3c_{2M}x_M}{x_{IN}}, \\ \kappa_{3M} = 3(c_{1M} + 2c_{2M}) \left( \frac{p_n x_M^3}{2\zeta} \right)^2 + \frac{1}{s_{44}} \left\{ \left[ \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n x_M^3}{2\zeta} \right) \right]^2 + \Theta^2 \left[ \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n x_M^3}{2\zeta} \right) \right]^2 \right\}, \\ \kappa_{4M} = c_{1M} \left( \frac{3p_n x_M}{2\zeta} \right)^2 + \frac{1}{s_{44}} \left\{ \left[ \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{3p_n x_M}{2\zeta} \right) \right]^2 + \Theta^2 \left[ \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{3p_n x_M}{2\zeta} \right) \right]^2 \right\}, \\ \kappa_{6M} = \frac{2}{s_{44}} \left[ \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \right) \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n x_M^3}{2\zeta} \right) + \Theta^2 \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \right) \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n x_M^3}{2\zeta} \right) \right], \\ \kappa_{8M} = -\frac{3x_M(c_{1M} - c_{2M})}{2} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \right)^2 \\ - \frac{3}{2s_{44}} \left[ \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \right) \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n x_M}{\zeta} \right) + \Theta^2 \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \right) \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n x_M}{\zeta} \right) \right], \\ \kappa_{10M} = -\frac{3x_M^4(c_{1M} + 2c_{2M})}{4} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \right)^2 \\ - \frac{3}{4s_{44}} \left[ \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n x_M^3}{\zeta} \right) \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n x_M}{\zeta} \right) + \Theta^2 \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n x_M^3}{\zeta} \right) \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n x_M}{\zeta} \right) \right]. \quad (7.68)$$

The coefficients  $\eta_{1M}$ ,  $\eta_{3M}$ ,  $\kappa_{1M}$  and  $\eta_{4M}$  are given by Equations (6.23) and (7.24), respectively, where  $\zeta$  in Equations (6.23) and (7.24) is given by Equation (7.78). The normal stress  $p_n$  is given by Equation (2.33). With regard to Equation (7.60), the coefficient  $\rho_M$  in Equation (2.33) is derived as

$$\rho_M = \frac{1}{\zeta} \left[ 1 + \frac{1}{2} \left( \frac{x_M}{x_{IN}} \right)^3 - \frac{3x_M}{2x_{IN}} \right]. \quad (7.69)$$

**Conditions**  $C_{2m} \neq 0$ ,  $C_{3m} \neq 0$ ,  $C_{4m} \neq 0$ ,  $C_{1m} = 0$ . With regard to Equations (2.30)–(2.32), (7.5)–(7.13), (2.21), (2.26), (2.27), we get

$$\varepsilon_{nM} = -\frac{p_n}{\zeta} \left[ c_{3M} \left( \frac{x_n}{x_M} \right)^{c_{3M}-1} - c_{3M} \left( \frac{x_M}{x_n} \right)^3 \right], \quad (7.70)$$

$$\varepsilon_{\varphi M} = \varepsilon_{\theta M} = -\frac{p_n}{\zeta} \left[ \left( \frac{x_n}{x_M} \right)^{c_{3M}-1} + \frac{c_{3M}}{2} \left( \frac{x_M}{x_n} \right)^3 - \frac{(c_{3M}+2)x_M}{2x_n} \right], \quad (7.71)$$

$$\begin{aligned} \varepsilon_{n\varphi M} = s_{44M} \sigma_{n\varphi M} = & - \left[ x_n^{c_{3M}-1} \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta x_M^{c_{3M}-1}} \right) + \frac{c_{3M}}{2x_n^3} \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n x_M^3}{\zeta} \right) \right. \\ & \left. + \frac{(c_{3M}+2)}{2x_n} \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n x_M}{\zeta} \right) \right], \end{aligned} \quad (7.72)$$

$$\begin{aligned} \varepsilon_{n\theta M} = s_{44M} \sigma_{n\theta M} = & - \left[ x_n^{c_{3M}-1} \frac{\partial}{\partial \theta} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta x_M^{c_{3M}-1}} \right) + \frac{c_{3M}}{2x_n^3} \frac{\partial}{\partial \theta} \left( \frac{p_n x_M^3}{\zeta} \right) \right. \\ & \left. + \frac{(c_{3M}+2)}{2x_n} \frac{\partial}{\partial \theta} \left( \frac{p_n x_M}{\zeta} \right) \right], \end{aligned} \quad (7.73)$$

$$\begin{aligned} \sigma_{nM} = & -\frac{p_n}{\zeta} \left\{ [c_{3M}(c_{1M} + c_{2M}) - 2c_{2M}] \left( \frac{x_n}{x_M} \right)^{c_{3M}-1} \right. \\ & \left. - (c_{3M}c_{1M} + 2c_{2M}) \left( \frac{x_M}{x_n} \right)^3 + \frac{c_{2M}(c_{3M}+2)x_M}{x_n} \right\}, \end{aligned} \quad (7.74)$$

$$\begin{aligned} \sigma_{\varphi M} = \sigma_{\theta M} = & \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \left[ (c_{1M} - c_{2M}c_{3M}) \left( \frac{x_n}{x_M} \right)^{c_{3M}-1} + \frac{c_{3M}(c_{1M} + 2c_{2M})}{2} \left( \frac{x_M}{x_n} \right)^3 \right. \\ & \left. - \frac{c_{1M}(c_{3M}+2)x_M}{2x_n} \right], \end{aligned} \quad (7.75)$$

$$\sigma_{1M} = \eta_{2M} x_n^{c_{3M}-1} + \frac{\eta_{3M}}{x_n^3} + \frac{\eta_{4M}}{x_n}, \quad (7.76)$$

$$w_M = \kappa_{2M} x_n^{2(c_{3M}-1)} + \frac{\kappa_{3M}}{x_n^6} + \frac{\kappa_{4M}}{x_n^2} + \kappa_{7M} x_n^{c_{3M}-4} + \kappa_{9M} x_n^{c_{3M}-1} + \frac{\kappa_{10M}}{x_n^4}, \quad (7.77)$$

$$W_M = 4 \int_0^{\pi/2} \int_0^{\pi/2} \left[ \frac{\kappa_{2M}}{2c_{3M}+1} \left( x_M^{2c_{3M}+1} - x_{IN}^{2c_{3M}+1} \right) + \frac{\kappa_{3M}}{3} \left( \frac{1}{x_{IN}^3} - \frac{1}{x_M^3} \right) \right. \\ \left. + \kappa_{4M} (x_M - x_{IN}) + \frac{\kappa_{7M}}{c_{3M}-1} \left( x_M^{c_{3M}-1} - x_{IN}^{c_{3M}-1} \right) \right. \\ \left. + \frac{\kappa_{9M}}{c_{3M}+2} \left( x_M^{c_{3M}+2} - x_{IN}^{c_{3M}+2} \right) + \kappa_{10M} \left( \frac{1}{x_{IN}} - \frac{1}{x_M} \right) \right] d\varphi dv, \quad (7.78)$$

where  $\Theta$ ,  $x_{IN}$ ,  $x_M$  and  $s_{44M}$ ,  $c_{iM}$  ( $i=1,2$ ) are given by Equations (1.15)–(1.17) and (2.13), (2.18), respectively, and  $\zeta$ ,  $\kappa_{iM}$  ( $i=2,3$ ; see Equation (6.13)),  $\kappa_{jM}$  ( $j=4,7,9,10$ ; see Equation (7.14)) have the forms

$$\zeta = x_M^{c_{3M}-1} \left\{ [c_{3M}(c_{1M} + c_{2M}) - 2c_{2M}] \left( \frac{x_{IN}}{x_M} \right)^{c_{3M}-1} \right. \\ \left. - c_{3M}(c_{1M} + 2c_{2M}) \left( \frac{x_M}{x_{IN}} \right)^3 + \frac{c_{2M}(c_{3M}+2)x_M}{x_{IN}} \right\}, \\ \kappa_{2M} = \left[ \frac{(c_{1M} + c_{2M})c_{3M}^2}{2} + c_{1M} - 2c_{2M}c_{3M} \right] \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta x_M^{c_{3M}-1}} \right)^2 \\ + \frac{1}{s_{44M}} \left\{ \left[ \frac{\partial C_2}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta x_M^{c_{3M}-1}} \right) \right]^2 + \Theta^2 \left[ \frac{\partial C_2}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta x_M^{c_{3M}-1}} \right) \right]^2 \right\}, \\ \kappa_{3M} = 3(c_{1M} + 2c_{2M}) \left( \frac{p_n c_{3M} x_M^3}{2\zeta} \right)^2 \\ + \frac{1}{2s_{44M}} \left\{ \left[ \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n c_{3M} x_M^3}{\zeta} \right) \right]^2 + \Theta^2 \left[ \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n c_{3M} x_M^3}{\zeta} \right) \right]^2 \right\}, \\ \kappa_{4M} = c_{1M} \left[ \frac{p_n x_M (c_{3M}+2)}{2\zeta} \right]^2 \\ + \frac{c_{3M}+2}{s_{44M}} \left\{ \left[ \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n x_M}{2\zeta} \right) \right]^2 + \Theta^2 \left[ \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n x_M}{2\zeta} \right) \right]^2 \right\},$$

$$\begin{aligned}
\kappa_{7M} &= [2c_{2M}(1 - c_{3M}) - c_{1M}] \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta x_M^{c_{3M}-1}} \right) \left( \frac{p_n c_{3M} x_M^3}{2\zeta} \right) \\
&\quad + \frac{c_{3M}}{s_{44M}} \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta x_M^{c_{3M}-1}} \right) \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n x_M^3}{\zeta} \right) \\
&\quad + \frac{\Theta^2 c_{3M}}{s_{44M}} \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta x_M^{c_{3M}-1}} \right) \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n x_M^3}{\zeta} \right), \\
\kappa_{9M} &= - \frac{x_M(c_{1M} - c_{2M}c_{3M})(c_{3M} + 2)}{2x_M^{c_{3M}-1}} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta} \right)^2 \\
&\quad - \frac{c_{3M} + 2}{2s_{44M}} \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta x_M^{c_{3M}-1}} \right) \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n x_M}{\zeta} \right) \\
&\quad - \frac{\Theta^2(c_{3M} + 2)}{2s_{44M}} \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n}{\zeta x_M^{c_{3M}-1}} \right) \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n x_M}{\zeta} \right) \\
\kappa_{10M} &= - c_{3M}(c_{1M} + 2c_{2M})(c_{3M} + 2) \left( \frac{p_n x_M^2}{2\zeta} \right)^2 \\
&\quad - \frac{c_{3M}(c_{3M} + 2)}{4s_{44M}} \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n x_M^3}{\zeta} \right) \frac{\partial}{\partial \varphi} \left( \frac{p_n x_M}{\zeta} \right) \\
&\quad - \frac{\Theta^2 c_{3M}(c_{3M} + 2)}{4s_{44M}} \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n x_M^3}{\zeta} \right) \frac{\partial}{\partial v} \left( \frac{p_n x_M}{\zeta} \right). \tag{7.79}
\end{aligned}$$

The coefficients  $\eta_2$ ,  $\eta_4$  and  $\eta_4$  are given by Equations (6.23) and (7.24), respectively, where  $\zeta$  in Equations (6.23), (7.24) is given by Equation (7.79). The normal stress  $p_n$  is given by Equation (2.33). With regard to Equation (7.71), the coefficient  $\rho_M$  in Equation (2.33) is derived as

$$\rho_M = \frac{1}{\zeta} \left[ \left( \frac{x_{IN}}{x_M} \right)^{c_{3M}-1} + \frac{c_{3M}}{2} \left( \frac{x_M}{x_{IN}} \right)^3 - \frac{(c_{3M} + 2)x_M}{2x_{IN}} \right]. \tag{7.80}$$

FOR AUTHOR USE ONLY

# Strengthening

The analytical model of the micro-strengthening  $\sigma_{st} = \sigma_{st}(x_1)$  and the macro-strengthening  $\overline{\sigma}_{st}$  results from the following analysis [3, 4, 12, 13, 21]. Figures 8.1 and 8.2 shows the plane  $x'_2x'_3$  in the cubic cell (see Figure 1.2) for  $x_1 \in \langle 0, a_1 \rangle$  and  $x_1 \in \langle a_1, d/2 \rangle$ , respectively, where  $[x_1, x_2, x_3]$  are coordinates of the point  $P \subset x'_2x'_3$ . The plane  $O'P_1P_2$  with the ellipse  $E_{23}$  (see Figure 8.2) represents a cross section of the ellipsoid inclusion in the plane  $x'_2x'_3$ . With regard to Figures (8.1), (8.2), the goniometric functions in Equations (1.8)–(1.17) have the forms

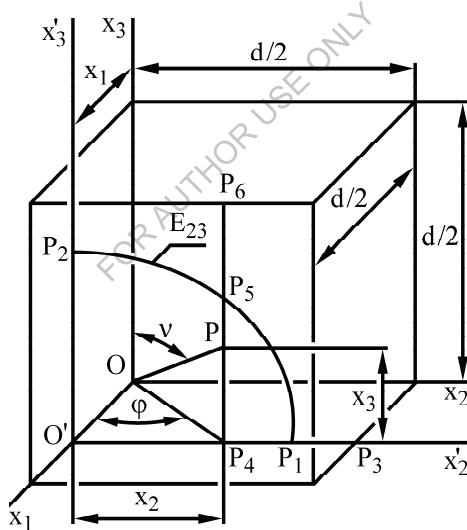


Figure 8.1: The plane  $x'_2x'_3$  in the cubic cell (see Figure 1.2) for  $x_1 \in \langle 0, a_1 \rangle$ , where  $[x_1, x_2, x_3]$  are coordinates of the point  $P \subset x'_2x'_3$ . The plane  $O'P_1P_2$  with the ellipse  $E_{23}$  represents a cross section of the ellipsoid inclusion in the plane  $x'_2x'_3$  (see Figure 1.2).

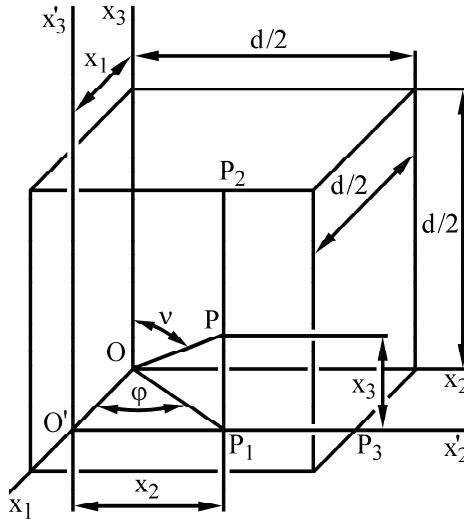


Figure 8.2: The plane  $x'_2x'_3$  in the cubic cell (see Figure 1.2) for  $x_1 \in \langle a_1, d/2 \rangle$ , where  $[x_1, x_2, x_3]$  are coordinates of the point  $P \subset x'_2x'_3$ .

$$\begin{aligned} \sin \varphi &= \frac{x_2}{\sqrt{x_1^2 + x_2^2}}, \quad \cos \varphi = \frac{x_1}{\sqrt{x_1^2 + x_2^2}}, \quad \tan \varphi = \frac{1}{\cot} = \frac{x_2}{x_1}, \\ \sin v &= \sqrt{\frac{x_1^2 + x_2^2}{x_1^2 + x_2^2 + x_3^2}}, \quad \cos v = \frac{x_3}{\sqrt{x_1^2 + x_2^2 + x_3^2}}, \quad x_n = \frac{x_3}{\cos \theta}, \end{aligned} \quad (8.1)$$

where  $\cos \theta$  is given by Equation (1.13). With regard to Equation (1.2), the parameters  $b_2, b_3$  of the ellipse  $E_{23}$  along the axes  $x'_2, x'_3$ , respectively, are derived as (see Figure 8.1)

$$b_2 = O'P_1 = \frac{a_2 \sqrt{a_1^2 - x_1^2}}{a_1}, \quad b_3 = O'P_2 = \frac{a_3 \sqrt{a_1^2 - x_1^2}}{a_1}, \quad (8.2)$$

and then we get

$$b_4 = P_4P_5 = \frac{a_3 \sqrt{b_2^2 - x_2^2}}{a_2}. \quad (8.3)$$

The micro-strengthening  $\sigma_{st} = \sigma_{st}(x_1)$  represents a stress along the axis  $x_1$ , which is homogeneous at each point of the plane  $x'_2 x'_3$  with the area  $S = d^2/4$ , i.e.,  $\sigma_{st} \neq f(x_2, x_3)$ .

If  $x_1 \in \langle 0, a_1 \rangle$ , then the elastic energy surface density  $W_{st}$ , which is induced by  $\sigma_{st}$  and accumulated within the area  $S_{IN} = \pi b_2 b_3/4$  of the plane  $O'P_1P_2$  and within the area  $S_M = (d/2)^2 - S_{IN}$  of the plane  $x'_2 x'_3$  (see Figure 8.1), has the form

$$W_{st} = \omega \sigma_{1st}^2, \quad (8.4)$$

where  $\sigma_{1st}$  is related to  $x_1 \in \langle 0, a_1 \rangle$ . The coefficient  $\omega$  is derived as

$$\omega = \frac{1}{8} \left[ \pi b_2 b_3 \left( \frac{1}{E_{IN}} - \frac{1}{E_M} \right) + \frac{d^2}{E_M} \right], \quad (8.5)$$

where  $E_{IN}$  and  $E_M$  is Young's modulus for the ellipsoidal inclusion and the matrix, respectively. The elastic energy surface density  $W_{1S}$ , which is induced by the stress  $\sigma_1 = \sigma_1(x_1)$  (see Equations (3.22), (4.22), (4.33), (4.44), (4.55), (5.20), (5.31), (5.43), (5.54), (6.20), (6.31), (6.42), (6.53), (7.21), (7.32), (7.43), (7.54), (7.65), (7.76)), has the form

$$\begin{aligned} W_{1S} &= \frac{1}{2} \left( \frac{W_{INS}}{E_{IN}} + \frac{W_{1MS}}{E_M} \right), \\ W_{INS} &= \int_0^{b_2} \left( \int_0^{b_4} \sigma_1^2 dx_3 \right) dx_2, \\ W_{1MS} &= \int_0^{b_2} \left( \int_{b_4}^{d/2} \sigma_1^2 dx_3 \right) dx_2 + \int_{b_2}^{d/2} \left( \int_0^{d/2} \sigma_1^2 dx_3 \right) dx_2, \quad x_1 \in \langle 0, a_1 \rangle. \end{aligned} \quad (8.6)$$

The micro-strengthening  $\sigma_{1st} = \sigma_{1st}(x_1)$  for  $x_1 \in \langle 0, a_1 \rangle$ , which results from the condition  $W_{st} = W_{1S}$  [3, 4, 12, 13, 21], is derived as

$$\sigma_{1st} = \sqrt{\frac{1}{2\omega} \left( \frac{W_{INS}}{E_{IN}} + \frac{W_{1MS}}{E_M} \right)}, \quad x_1 \in \langle 0, a_1 \rangle. \quad (8.7)$$

If  $x_1 \in \langle a_1, d/2 \rangle$ , then the elastic energy surface density  $W_{st}$ , which is induced by  $\sigma_{st}$  and accumulated within the area  $S_M = d^2/4$  of the plane  $x'_2 x'_3$  (see Figure 8.2), has the form

$$W_{st} = \frac{\sigma_{2st}^2 d^2}{8 E_M}, \quad (8.8)$$

where  $\sigma_{2st}$  is related to  $x_1 \in \langle a_1, d/2 \rangle$ . Similarly, we get

$$W_{2S} = \frac{W_{2MS}}{2EM}, \quad W_{2MS} = \int_0^{d/2} \int_0^{d/2} \sigma_1^2 dx_2 dx_3, \quad x_1 \in \left\langle a_1, \frac{d}{2} \right\rangle. \quad (8.9)$$

With regard to the condition  $W_{st} = W_{2S}$  [3, 4, 12, 13, 21], we get

$$\sigma_{2st} = \frac{2 \sqrt{W_{2S}}}{d}. \quad (8.10)$$

Finally, the macro-strengthening  $\overline{\sigma}_{st}$  is derived as [3, 4, 12, 13, 21]

$$\overline{\sigma}_{st} = \frac{2}{d} \left( \int_0^{a_1} \sigma_{1st} dx_1 + \int_{a_1}^{d/2} \sigma_{2st} dx_1 \right). \quad (8.11)$$

If  $\alpha_{IN} < \alpha_M$  or  $\alpha_{IN} > \alpha_M$ , the strengthening exhibits a resistive effect against compressive or tensile mechanical loading, respectively.

The macro-strengthening  $\overline{\sigma}_{st} = \overline{\sigma}_{st}(v, a_1, a_2, a_3)$  is a function of the inclusion volume fraction  $v_{IN}$  and the dimensions  $a_1, a_2, a_3$  of the ellipsoidal inclusion. In case of a real inclusion-matrix composite, such values of the microstructural parameters  $v_{IN}, a_1, a_2, a_3$  can be numerically determined to result in a maximum value of  $|\overline{\sigma}_{st}|$ .

# Crack Formation

The analytical model of the crack formation in the matrix results from the following analysis [3, 4, 5, 19]–[22]. Figures 9.1, 9.3 show the ellipse  $E_{123}$  in the plane  $x_{12}x_3$  of the cubic cell (see Figures (1.4), (1.5)), where  $a_{12} = O4$ ,  $x_{122} = O5$  are given by Equations (1.7), (1.11), and  $a_3 = O3$ .

With regard to the plane  $x_{12}x_3$  for  $\varphi \in \langle 0, \pi/2 \rangle$  (see Figures 1.4, 1.5), the elastic energy density  $w = w(x_n, \varphi, v)$  (see Equations (3.23), (3.34), (4.23), (4.34), (4.45), (4.56), (5.22), (5.33), (5.44), (5.55), (6.21), (6.32), (6.43), (6.54), (6.63), (7.22), (7.33), (7.44), (7.55), (7.66), (7.77)) is determined as a function of the coordinates  $x_n, v \in \langle 0, \pi/2 \rangle$  (see Equations (1.6)–(1.17)). The elastic energy density  $w = w(x_{12}, \varphi, x_3, a_1, a_2, a_3, v_{IN})$  as a function of the coordinates  $x_{12}, x_3$  is determined by the following transformations

$$x_n = \frac{x_3}{\cos \theta}, \quad \sin v = \frac{x_{12}}{\sqrt{x_{12}^2 + x_3^2}}, \quad \cos v = \frac{x_3}{\sqrt{x_{12}^2 + x_3^2}}, \quad \tan v = \frac{1}{\cot v} = \frac{x_{12}}{x_3}, \quad (9.1)$$

where  $\cos \theta$  is given by Equation (1.13).

**Matrix.** The curve integral  $W_{cM}$  of  $w_M = w_M(x_{12}, \varphi, x_3, a_1, a_2, a_3, v_{IN})$  along the abscissa  $P_1P_2$  (see Figure 9.1) in the plane  $x_{12}x_3$  of the matrix (see Figures 1.4, 1.5) has the form

$$W_{cM} = \int_{P_1P_2} w_M dx_3 = \int_0^{d/2} w_M dx_3. \quad (9.2)$$

Let  $f_{12M} = f_{12M}(x_{12}, \varphi, a_1, a_2, a_3, v_{IN})$  represent a decreasing function of the variable  $x_{12} \in \langle a_{12}, x_{0M} \rangle$ , which describe a shape of the matrix crack in the plane  $x_{12}x_3$  (see Figure 1.4), where  $\varphi \in \langle 0, \pi/2 \rangle$ ,  $a_1, a_2, a_3, v_{IN}$  are parameters of this decreasing function. As presented in [3, 4, 5, 19]–[22], we get

$$\frac{\partial f_{12M}}{\partial x_{12}} = - \frac{\sqrt{W_{cM}^2 - \vartheta_M^2}}{\vartheta_M}, \quad (9.3)$$

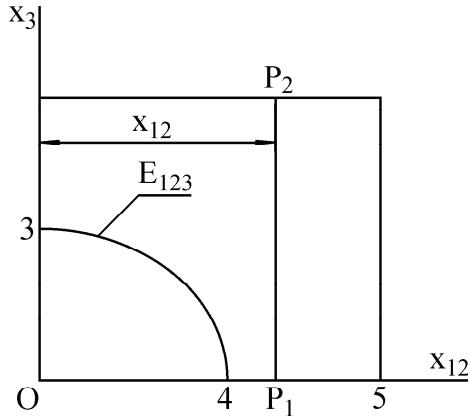


Figure 9.1: The ellipse  $E_{123}$  and the abscissa  $P_1P_2$  in the plane  $x_{12}x_3$  of the cubic cell (see Figures (1.4), (1.5)), where  $a_{12} = O4$ ,  $x_{122} = O5$  are given by Equations (1.7), (1.11), and  $a_3 = O3$ .

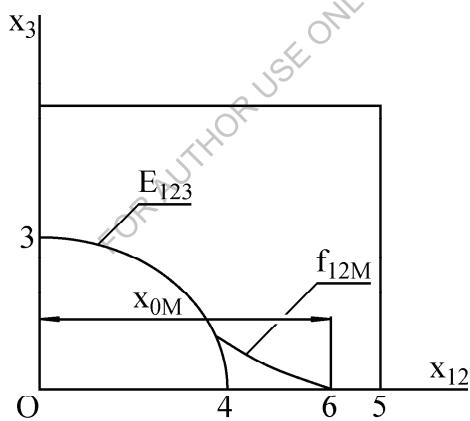


Figure 9.2: The decreasing function  $f_{12M} = f_{12M}(x_{12}, \varphi, a_1, a_2, a_3, v_{IN})$  of the variable  $x_{12} \in \langle a_{12}, x_{0M} \rangle$ , which describes a shape of the matrix crack in the plane  $x_{12}x_3$  (see Figure 1.4) for  $a_{12} > a_{12M}^{(IC)}$  or  $a_{12} > a_{12M}^{(TC)}$  (see Equations (9.8), (9.9)), where  $x_{0M} = x_{0M}(\varphi)$  defines a position of the crack tip in the matrix, and  $\varphi \in \langle 0, \pi/2 \rangle$ ,  $a_1, a_2, a_3, v_{IN}$  are parameters of this decreasing function.

where  $\vartheta_M$  is energy per unit length in the matrix. In case of intercrystalline crack formation, we get

$$\vartheta_M = \frac{K_{ICM}^2}{E_M}, \quad (9.4)$$

where  $K_{ICM}$  is fracture toughness of the matrix. In case of transcrystalline crack formation, we get

$$\vartheta_M = \vartheta_{gbM}, \quad (9.5)$$

where the energy  $\vartheta_{gbM}$  per unit length is related to the inter-atomic bonding of boundaries of crystalline grain in the matrix.

As presented in [3, 4, 5, 19]–[22], the condition

$$(W_{cM})_{x_{12}=a_{12}} - \vartheta_M = 0, \quad (9.6)$$

is a transcendental equation with the variable  $a_{12}$  and the parameters  $\varphi \in \langle 0, \pi/2 \rangle$ ,  $a_1, a_2, a_3, v_{IN}$  (see Figure 1.4).

The roots  $a_{12M}^{(IC)} = a_{12M}^{(IC)}(\varphi, a_1, a_2, a_3, v_{IN})$  and  $a_{12M}^{(TC)} = a_{12M}^{(TC)}(\varphi, a_1, a_2, a_3, v_{IN})$  (see Equation (1.7)) of Equation (9.3) for  $\vartheta_M$ , which is given by Equations (9.4) and (9.5), represents such a dimension of the ellipsoidal inclusion along the axis  $x_{12} \subset x_1 x_2$  (see Figures 1.4, 1.5), which is critical with respect to the intercrystalline and transcrystalline crack formation in the plane  $x_1 x_2$ , respectively. Accordingly, if  $a_{12M}^{(IC)} > a_{12M}^{(TC)}$  or  $a_{12M}^{(IC)} < a_{12M}^{(TC)}$ , then the intercrystalline or transcrystalline matrix crack is formed in the plane  $x_1 x_2$ , respectively.

Let the function  $a_{12M}^{(X)} = a_{12M}^{(X)}(\varphi, a_1, a_2, a_3, v_{IN})$  ( $X=IC, TC$ ) of the variable  $\varphi \in \langle 0, \pi/2 \rangle$  exhibit the minimum  $a_{minM}^{(X)}$  for  $\varphi = \varphi_{minM}^{(X)}$ . The critical dimension  $a_{minM}^{(X)} = a_{minM}^{(X)}(a_1, a_2, a_3, v_{IN})$  ( $X=IC, TC$ ) along the axis  $x_{12} \subset x_1 x_2$  (see Figures 1.4, 1.5) defines a limit state with respect to the formation of the intercrystalline matrix crack ( $X=IC$ ) and the transcrystalline matrix crack ( $X=TC$ ) in the plane  $x_1 x_2$  at the microstructural parameters  $a_1, a_2, a_3, v_{IN}$  (see Equation (1.1)). Accordingly, if  $a_{12} > a_{12M}^{(X)}$  ( $X=IC, TC$ ), the condition [3, 4, 5, 19]–[22]

$$W_{cM} - \vartheta_M = 0, \quad a_{12} > a_{12M}^{(X)}, \quad X = IC, TC \quad (9.7)$$

represents a transcendental equation with the variable  $x_{12}$  and with the root  $x_{0M} = x_{0M}(\varphi, a_2, a_3, v_{IN})$ , which defines a position of the crack tip in the matrix (see Figure 9.2). Consequently, the decreasing function  $f_{12M} = f_{12M}(x_{12}, \varphi, a_1, a_2, a_3, v_{IN})$  with the variable  $x_{12} \in \langle a_{12}, x_{0M} \rangle$  and with the parameters  $\varphi \in \langle 0, \pi/2 \rangle$ ,  $a_1, a_2, a_3, v_{IN}$  (see Figures 1.4, 1.5), which describes a shape of the matrix crack in the plane  $x_{12} x_3$  for  $a_{12} > a_{12M}^{(X)}$  ( $(X=IC, TC)$ ), has the form [3, 4, 5, 19]–[22]

$$f_{12M} = \frac{1}{\vartheta_M} \left[ C_M - \int \left( \sqrt{W_{cM}^2 - \vartheta_M^2} \right) dx_{12} \right], \quad x_{12} \in \langle a_{12}, x_{0M} \rangle, \quad (9.8)$$

where  $C_M = C_M(\varphi, a_1, a_2, a_3, v_{IN})$  is derived as [3, 4, 5, 19]–[22]

$$C_M = \left[ \int \left( \sqrt{W_{cM}^2 - \vartheta_M^2} \right) dx_{12} \right]_{x_{12}=x_{0M}}. \quad (9.9)$$

**Inclusion.** The curve integral  $W_{cIN}$  of  $w_{IN} = w_{IN}(x_{12}, \varphi, x_3, a_1, a_2, a_3, v_{IN})$  along the abscissa  $P_1P_2$  (see Figure 9.3) in the plane  $x_{12}x_3$  of the ellipsoidal inclusion (see Figures 1.4, 1.5) has the form

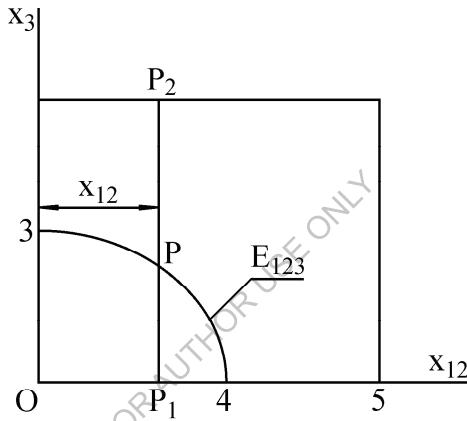


Figure 9.3: The ellipse  $E_{123}$  and the abscissa  $P_1P_2$  in the plane  $x_{12}x_3$  of the cubic cell (see Figures (1.4), (1.5)), where  $a_{12} = O4$ ,  $x_{122} = O5$  are given by Equations (1.7), (1.11), and  $a_3 = O3$ .

$$W_{cIN} = \int_{P_1P} w_{IN} dx_3 + \int_{PP_2} w_M dx_3 = \int_0^{b_1} w_{IN} dx_3 + \int_{b_1}^{d/2} w_M dx_3, \quad (9.10)$$

where  $a_{12} = O4$  (see Equation (1.7)),  $a_3 = O3$ , and  $b_1$  is derived as (see Equation (1.2))

$$b_1 = P_1P = \frac{a_3 \sqrt{a_{12}^2 - x_{12}^2}}{a_{12}}, \quad x_{12} \in \langle 0, a_{12} \rangle. \quad (9.11)$$

With regard to the intercrystalline and transcrystalline inclusion cracks (see Figure 9.4), the sign '-' and the subscript  $M$  in Equations (9.3) and (9.3)–(9.7) are replaced by the sign '+' and the subscript  $IN$ , respectively.

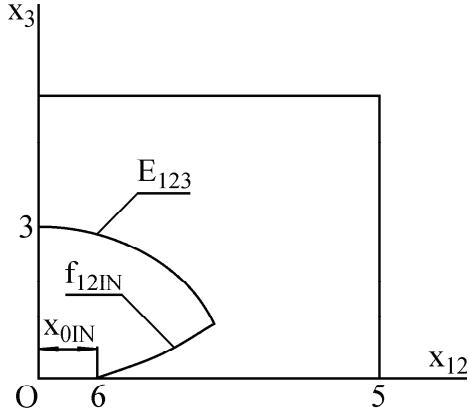


Figure 9.4: The increasing function  $f_{12IN} = f_{12IN}(x_{12}, \varphi, a_1, a_2, a_3, v_{IN})$  of the variable  $x_{12} \in \langle a_{12}, x_{0IN} \rangle$ , which describes a shape of the inclusion crack in the plane  $x_{12}x_3$  (see Figure 1.4) for  $a_{12} > a_{12IN}^{(IC)}$  or  $a_{12} > a_{12IN}^{(TC)}$  (see Equations (9.8), (9.9)), where  $x_{0IN} = x_{0IN}(\varphi)$  defines a position of the crack tip in the inclusion, and  $\varphi \in \langle 0, \pi/2 \rangle$  is a parameter of this increasing function.

Consequently, the increasing function  $f_{12IN} = f_{12IN}(x_{12}, \varphi, a_1, a_2, a_3, v_{IN})$  with the variable  $x_{12} \in \langle a_{12}, x_{0IN} \rangle$  and with the parameters  $\varphi \in \langle 0, \pi/2 \rangle$ ,  $a_1, a_2, a_3, v_{IN}$  (see Figures 1.4, 1.5), which describes a shape of the inclusion crack in the plane  $x_{12}x_3$  for  $a_{12} > a_{12IN}^{(IC)}$  or  $a_{12} > a_{12IN}^{(TC)}$ , has the form [3, 4, 5, 19]–[22]

$$f_{12IN} = \frac{1}{\vartheta_{IN}} \left[ \int \left( \sqrt{W_{cIN}^2 - \vartheta_{IN}^2} \right) dx_{12} - C_{IN} \right], \quad x_{12} \in \langle a_{12}, x_{0IN} \rangle, \quad (9.12)$$

where  $C_{IN} = C_{IN}(\varphi, a_1, a_2, a_3, v_{IN})$  is derived as [3, 4, 5, 19]–[22]

$$C_{IN} = \left[ \int \left( \sqrt{W_{cIN}^2 - \vartheta_{IN}^2} \right) dx_{12} \right]_{x_{12}=x_{0IN}}. \quad (9.13)$$

FOR AUTHOR USE ONLY

# Appendix

**Cramer's Rule.** The system of  $n$  linear algebraic equations is derived as

$$\begin{aligned} a_{11}x_1 + a_{12}x_2 + \dots + a_{1n}x_n &= b_1, \\ a_{11}x_1 + a_{12}x_2 + \dots + a_{1n}x_n &= b_2, \\ \vdots &\quad \vdots \quad \vdots \quad \vdots \\ a_{n1}x_1 + a_{n2}x_2 + \dots + a_{nn}x_n &= b_n. \end{aligned} \quad (10.1)$$

The root  $x_i$  ( $i = 1, \dots, n$ ) is determined by Cramer's rule [23]

$$x_i = \frac{D_i^{(n)}}{D^{(n)}}, \quad i = 1, \dots, n, \quad (10.2)$$

where the determinant  $D^{(n)}$  with  $n$  rows and  $n$  columns has the form

$$\begin{aligned} D^{(n)} &= \begin{vmatrix} a_{11}, & a_{12}, & \dots & a_{1n} \\ a_{21}, & a_{22}, & \dots & a_{2n} \\ \vdots & \vdots & \vdots & \vdots \\ a_{n1}, & a_{n2}, & \dots & a_{nn} \end{vmatrix} \\ &= \sum_{i=1}^n (-1)^{1+i} a_{1i} D_{1i}^{(n-1)} = \sum_{i=1}^n (-1)^{1+i} a_{i1} D_{i1}^{(n-1)}. \end{aligned} \quad (10.3)$$

The subdeterminant  $D_i^{(n)}$  is created from  $D^{(n)}$ , i.e., the  $i$ -th column of  $D^{(n)}$  is replaced by

$$\left. \begin{array}{c} b_1 \\ b_2 \\ \vdots \\ b_n \end{array} \right\} n \text{ rows.} \quad (10.4)$$

Similarly, the subdeterminant  $D_{ij}^{(n-1)}$  ( $i, j = 1, \dots, n$ ) with  $(n-1)$  rows and  $(n-1)$  columns is created from  $D^{(n)}$ , i.e., the  $i$ -th row and the  $j$ -th column of  $D^{(n)}$  are omitted. If  $n = 2$ , then we get

$$D^{(2)} = \begin{vmatrix} a_{11}, & a_{12} \\ a_{21}, & a_{22} \end{vmatrix} = a_{11}a_{22} - a_{12}a_{21}. \quad (10.5)$$

Consequently, if  $n = 3$ , then we get

$$\begin{aligned} D^{(4)} &= \begin{vmatrix} a_{11}, & a_{12}, & a_{13} \\ a_{21}, & a_{22}, & a_{23} \\ a_{31}, & a_{32}, & a_{33} \end{vmatrix} \\ &= a_{11} \begin{vmatrix} a_{22}, & a_{23} \\ a_{32}, & a_{33} \end{vmatrix} - a_{12} \begin{vmatrix} a_{21}, & a_{23} \\ a_{31}, & a_{33} \end{vmatrix} + a_{13} \begin{vmatrix} a_{21}, & a_{22} \\ a_{31}, & a_{32} \end{vmatrix}. \end{aligned} \quad (10.6)$$

**Integrals.** The derivatives of the functions  $f = x^\lambda$ ,  $f = \ln x$  and the constant  $C$  are derived as [23]

$$(x^\lambda)' = \lambda x^{\lambda-1}, \quad (\ln x)' = \frac{1}{x}, \quad C' = 0, \quad (10.7)$$

The indefinite integrals of  $f = x^\lambda$ ,  $f = \ln x$  and the constant  $C$  have the forms [23]

$$\int x^\lambda dx = \frac{x^{\lambda+1}}{\lambda+1}, \quad \lambda \neq -1; \quad \int \frac{dx}{x} = \ln x, \quad \int C dx = Cr. \quad (10.8)$$

In case of the product  $fg$  of the functions  $f = f(x)$ ,  $g = g(x)$ , we get [23]

$$(fg)' = f'g + fg'. \quad (10.9)$$

and then the integral of  $fg$  has the form [23]

$$\int f'g dx = fg - \int fg' dx. \quad (10.10)$$

With regard to Equation (10.17), the following integrals are derived as [23]

$$\begin{aligned} \int x^\lambda \ln x dx &= \frac{x^{\lambda+1}}{\lambda+1} \ln x - \int \frac{x^{\lambda+1}}{\lambda+1} \times \frac{1}{x} dx = \frac{x^{\lambda+1}}{\lambda+1} \ln x - \frac{1}{\lambda+1} \int x^\lambda dx \\ &= \frac{x^{\lambda+1}}{\lambda+1} \left( \ln x - \frac{1}{\lambda+1} \right), \quad \lambda \neq -1, \\ \int \ln x dx &= \int 1 \times \ln x dx = x \ln x - \int x \times \frac{1}{x} dx = x \ln x - \int 1 \times dx = x(\ln x - 1), \\ \int x^\lambda \ln^2 x dx &= \frac{1}{\lambda+1} \left[ x^{\lambda+1} \ln^2 x - 2 \int x^\lambda \ln x dx \right] \end{aligned}$$

$$= \frac{x^{\lambda+1}}{\lambda+1} \left[ \left( \ln x - \frac{1}{\lambda+1} \right)^2 + \frac{1}{(\lambda+1)^2} \right], \quad \lambda \neq -1. \quad (10.11)$$

Let  $F = F(x)$  be a primitive function of  $f = f(x)$  in the interval  $x \in \langle a, b \rangle$ , i.e.,  $f = dF/dx$ . The definite integral  $\int_a^b f dx$  is defined by Newton-Leibniz's formula [23], which has the form

$$\int_a^b f dx = F(b) - F(a). \quad (10.12)$$

**Wronskian's Method.** The differential equation (4.3) with a non-zero right-hand side [23] is derived as

$$\frac{\partial^2 u_n}{\partial x^2} + \frac{2}{x_n} \frac{\partial u_n}{\partial x_n} - \frac{2u_n}{x_n^2} = g, \quad g = \sum_{i=1}^3 C_i x^{\kappa_i-2}, \quad (10.13)$$

where the integration constants  $C_1, C_2, C_3$  are determined by the boundary conditions in Section 2.3. If  $g = 0$ , we get

$$\frac{\partial^2 u_n}{\partial x^2} + \frac{2}{x_n} \frac{\partial u_n}{\partial x_n} - \frac{2u_n}{x_n^2} = 0. \quad (10.14)$$

If  $u_n = x^\lambda$ , then the solutions  $u_{1n}, u_{2n}$  of Equation (10.24) have the forms

$$u_{1n} = x_n, \quad u_{2n} = \frac{1}{x_n^2}. \quad (10.15)$$

The solution  $u_n$  of Equation (10.22) is derived as [23]

$$u_n = \sum_{i=1}^2 a_i u_{in}, \quad a_i = \int \frac{W_i^{(2)}}{W^{(2)}} dx_n, \quad i = 1, 2. \quad (10.16)$$

Wronskian's determinants  $W^{(2)}, W_i^{(2)}$  ( $i=1,2$ ) with 2 rows and 2 columns are have the forms [23]

$$W^{(2)} = \begin{vmatrix} u_{1n}, & u_{2n} \\ \frac{\partial u_{1n}}{\partial x_n}, & \frac{\partial u_{2n}}{\partial x_n} \end{vmatrix}, \quad W_1^{(2)} = \begin{vmatrix} 0, & u_{2n} \\ g, & \frac{\partial u_{2n}}{\partial x_n} \end{vmatrix}, \quad W_2^{(2)} = \begin{vmatrix} u_{1n}, & 0 \\ \frac{\partial u_{1n}}{\partial x_n}, & g \end{vmatrix}. \quad (10.17)$$

The determinant  $W_i^{(2)}$  ( $i=1,2$ ) is created from  $W^{(2)}$ , i.e., the  $i$ -th column of  $W^{(2)}$  is replaced by the following one [23]

$$\left. \begin{array}{c} 0 \\ g \end{array} \right\} 2 \text{ rows.} \quad (10.18)$$

Let  $f_1, \dots, f_n$  represent  $n$  solutions of a differential equation of the  $n$ -th rank with zero right-hand side. Let the functions  $f_1, \dots, f_n$  of the variable  $x$  exhibit continuous derivatives to the  $(n-1)$ -th degree. The solution of this differential equation with a non-zero right-hand side (i.e.,  $g \neq 0$ ) is derived as [23]

$$f = \sum_{i=1}^n a_i f_i, \quad a_i = \int \frac{W_i^{(n)}}{W^{(n)}} dx. \quad (10.19)$$

With respect to  $f_1, \dots, f_n$ , Wronskian's determinant  $W^{(n)}$  ( $i = 1, \dots, n$ ) with  $n$  rows and  $n$  columns have the form [23]

$$W^{(n)} = \left| \begin{array}{cccc} f_1, & f_2, & \dots & f_n \\ \frac{\partial f_1}{\partial x}, & \frac{\partial f_2}{\partial x}, & \dots & \frac{\partial f_n}{\partial x} \\ \vdots & \vdots & \vdots & \vdots \\ \frac{\partial^{n-1} f_1}{\partial x^{n-1}}, & \frac{\partial^{n-1} f_2}{\partial x^{n-1}}, & \dots & \frac{\partial^{n-1} f_n}{\partial x^{n-1}} \end{array} \right|, \quad (10.20)$$

where  $W_i^{(n)}$  ( $i = 1, \dots, n$ ) with  $n$  rows and  $n$  columns is created from  $W^{(n)}$ , i.e., the  $i$ -th column of  $W^{(n)}$  is replaced by the following one [23]

$$\left. \begin{array}{c} 0 \\ 0 \\ \vdots \\ g \end{array} \right\} n \text{ rows.} \quad (10.21)$$

**Numerical Determination.** Numerical values of the thermal stresses in a real matrix-inclusion composite include integrals and derivatives, which are determined by a programming language. If  $f = f(x)$ , then a numerical value of the derivative  $\partial f / \partial x$  is determined by [23]

$$\frac{\partial f}{\partial x} \approx \frac{f(x + \Delta x) - f(x)}{\Delta x}. \quad (10.22)$$

In case of the angles  $\varphi, v$  (see Figure 1.4), the step  $\Delta x = \Delta\varphi = \Delta v = 10^{-6}$  [deg] is sufficient [3, 4, 5, 19]–[22].

Let  $F$  represent a definite integral of the function  $f = f(\varphi, v)$  with the variables  $\varphi, v \in \langle 0, \pi/2 \rangle$ . Let  $n, m$  be integral parts of the real numbers  $\pi/(2\Delta\varphi), \pi/(2\Delta v)$

[3, 4, 5, 19]–[22], respectively. Numerical values of the definite integral  $F$  are determined by the following formula [23], [3, 4, 5, 19]–[22]

$$F = \int_0^{\pi/2} \int_0^{\pi/2} f(\varphi, v) d\varphi dv \approx \sum_{j=0}^m \left( \sum_{i=0}^n f(i \times \Delta\varphi; j \times \Delta v) \Delta\varphi \right) \Delta v, \quad (10.23)$$

where the steps  $\Delta\varphi = \Delta v = 0.1$  [deg] are sufficient. Finally, the average numerical value  $\bar{f}$  of the function  $f = f(\varphi, v)$  with the variables  $\varphi, v \in \langle 0, \pi/2 \rangle$  is determined by the following formula [23]

$$\bar{f} = \left(\frac{2}{\pi}\right)^2 \int_0^{\pi/2} \int_0^{\pi/2} f(\varphi, v) d\varphi dv \approx \left(\frac{2}{\pi}\right)^2 \sum_{j=0}^m \left( \sum_{i=0}^n f(i \times \Delta\varphi; j \times \Delta v) \Delta\varphi \right) \Delta v. \quad (10.24)$$

FOR AUTHOR USE ONLY

FOR AUTHOR USE ONLY

# Bibliography

- [1] L. Ceniga. Analytical Models of Thermal Stresses in Composite materials I. Nova Science Publishers, New York, 2008.
- [2] L. Ceniga. Analytical Models of Thermal Stresses in Composite materials II. Nova Science Publishers, New York, 2007.
- [3] L. Ceniga. Analytical Models of Thermal Stresses in Composite materials III. Nova Science Publishers, New York, 2011.
- [4] L. Ceniga. Analytical Models of Thermal Stresses in Composite materials IV. Nova Science Publishers, New York, 2015.
- [5] L. Ceniga. Analytical Models of Hydrogen-Induced Stresses in Materials I. Nova Science Publishers, New York, 2017.
- [6] L. Ceniga. Analytical Models of Hydrogen-Induced Stresses in Materials II. Nova Science Publishers, New York, 2022.
- [7] L. Ceniga. Analytical Models of Thermal and Phase-Transformation-Induced Stresses in Materials with Void Defects I. Nova Science Publishers, New York, 2018.
- [8] L. Ceniga. Analytical Models of Thermal and Phase-Transformation-Induced Stresses in Materials with Void Defects II. Nova Science Publishers, New York, 2019.
- [9] L. Ceniga. Analytical Models of Coherent-Interface-Induced Stresses in Composite Materials I. Nova Science Publishers, New York, 2020.
- [10] L. Ceniga. Analytical Models of Coherent-Interface-Induced Stresses in Composite Materials II. Nova Science Publishers, New York, 2021.
- [11] L. Ceniga. Analytical Models of Coherent-Interface-Induced Stresses in Composite Materials III. Nova Science Publishers, New York, 2021.

- [12] L. Ceniga. Analytical Models of Interstitial-Atom-Induced Stresses in Isotropic Metallic Materials. Nova Science Publishers, New York, 2022.
- [13] L. Ceniga. Interstitial Strengthening in Anisotropic Metals. Nova Science Publishers, New York, 2022.
- [14] L. Ceniga. Mathematical Determination of Residual Stresses in Two-Component Materials. Nova Science Publishers, New York, 2022.
- [15] L. Ceniga. Analytical Models of Thermal Stresses in Porous Two-Component Materials. Nova Science Publishers, New York, 2023.
- [16] L. Ceniga. Thermal Stresses in Isotropic Multi-Particle-Envelope-Matrix System: Application to  $\text{SiC}-\text{YbN}20\text{Si}3\text{N}4$  Ceramics. In New Developments in Material Science Research. Nova Science Publishers, New York, 2005.
- [17] L. Ceniga. Energy Analysis of Analytical Models of Thermal Stresses in Composite Materials. In Thermal Stresses: Design, Behavior and Applications. New York, Nova Science Publishers, 2016.
- [18] L. Ceniga. Analytical Model of Thermal Stresses in Multi-Component Porous Materials. In Ceramic Materials. New York, Nova Science Publishers, 2017.
- [19] L. Ceniga. New Analytical Model of Thermal Stresses and Analytical Fracture Mechanics in Two-Component Materials. Application to Two-Component Ceramics. In Ceramic and Polymer Matrix Composites: Properties, Performance and Applications. Nova Science Publishers, New York, 2010.
- [20] L. Ceniga. Analytical Model of Thermal-Stress Induced Cracking in Porous Two-Component Materials. In Fracture Mechanics: Theory, Applications and Research. New York, Nova Science Publishers, 2017.
- [21] L. Ceniga. Thermal Stresses in Particle-Matrix System and Related Phenomena: Application to  $\text{SiC}-\text{Si}3\text{N}4$  Ceramics. In Ceramics and Composite Materials: New Research. Nova Science Publishers, New York, 2005.
- [22] L. Ceniga. Analytical Model of Thermal Stresses and Crack Rormation in Two-Component Anisotropic Materials. In Thermal Stresses: Design, Behavior and Applications. New York, Nova Science Publishers, 2016.
- [23] K. Rektorys. Review of Applied Mathematics. SNTL, Prague, CZ, 1973.
- [24] M. Brdička, L. Samek, B. Sopko. Mechanics of Continuum. Academia, Prague, CZ, 2000.

[25] P. Skočovský, O. Bokťvka, P. Palček. Materials Science. EDIS, Žilina, SK, 1996.

FOR AUTHOR USE ONLY

# Index

analytical model, 13, 77, 81  
boundary conditions, 14, 15, 17, 23, 26, 37, 40, 53, 55, 63, 65, 89  
Cartesian system, 3–7, 9, 11  
Cauchy’s equations, 11  
cell matrix, 9, 12, 14, 15  
coordinate system, 1  
coordinates, 4, 5, 7, 9, 77  
crack formation, 1, 2, 81  
derivative, 90  
differential equation, 14, 53, 89, 90  
dual-phase steel, 1  
elastic continuum, 1  
elastic energy, 1, 14, 15, 26, 40, 55, 65  
elastic energy density, 14  
ellipse, 4–6, 77  
equilibrium equations, 11  
Hooke’s law, 11, 12  
inclusion, 1, 3–6, 9, 12, 14, 15, 20, 26, 40, 62, 64  
integral, 25, 40, 88–90  
integration constant, 14, 17, 23, 26, 37, 40, 53, 54, 63, 65, 89  
martensitic steel, 1  
mathematical model, 1  
mathematical procedure, 2, 14, 15, 17, 23, 37, 63  
mathematical solution, 1, 14, 15, 17, 23, 26, 37, 40, 64, 89, 90  
matrix, 1, 3, 4, 8, 9, 15, 26, 40, 55, 65  
matrix-inclusion boundary, 8, 15, 91  
matrix-inclusion composite, 1–3, 90  
model system, 1, 3, 5, 8  
normal strain, 11  
normal stress, 15, 20, 21, 28, 30, 32, 35, 43, 45, 48, 51, 56, 57, 59, 61, 62, 66, 67, 69, 71, 73, 75  
Poisson’s ratio, 12  
shear strain, 11  
shear stress, 12  
strengthening, 1, 2, 13, 77, 80  
tangential strain, 11  
tangential stress, 12  
thermal stress, 1, 3–5, 9, 11, 15, 90  
Wronskian’s determinant, 89, 90  
Wronskian’s method, 17, 23, 37, 89  
Young’s modulus, 12







# yes I want morebooks!

Buy your books fast and straightforward online - at one of world's fastest growing online book stores! Environmentally sound due to Print-on-Demand technologies.

Buy your books online at  
**[www.morebooks.shop](http://www.morebooks.shop)**

Kaufen Sie Ihre Bücher schnell und unkompliziert online – auf einer der am schnellsten wachsenden Buchhandelsplattformen weltweit! Dank Print-On-Demand umwelt- und ressourcenschonend produziert.

Bücher schneller online kaufen  
**[www.morebooks.shop](http://www.morebooks.shop)**



info@omnascriptum.com  
[www.omnascriptum.com](http://www.omnascriptum.com)

OMNI**Scriptum**







